



Institute for Molecular Science
annual review

2013

Published by

Institute for Molecular Science

National Institutes of Natural Sciences

Myodaiji, Okazaki 444-8585, Japan

Phone: +81-564-55-7418 (Secretary Room)

Fax: +81-564-54-2254 (Secretary Room)

URL: <http://www.ims.ac.jp/>

Editorial Committee 2013

Chairperson

NISHIMURA, Katsuyuki

Vice-Chairperson

YANAI, Takeshi

KURASHIGE, Yuki

ISHIDA, Tateki

MIZUSE, Kenta

NAGASAKA, Masanari

KONOMI, Taro

NOMURA, Yutaka

KONDO, Mio

YOSHIOKA, Shiro

SUDA, Masayuki

SAKAMOTO, Youichi

KAMO, Kyoko

NAKAMURA, Rie



The Institute for Molecular Science (IMS) is one of the world's core research facilities for molecular science and is also a center for inter-university joint research in Japan. It sets an extremely wide range of research goals, from understanding the behavior of individual molecules to that of collective molecular processes on the scale of life forms and in space. Currently, the IMS is engaged in four areas of research: Theoretical and computational molecular science, Photo-molecular science, Materials molecular science, and Life and coordination-complex molecular science. In addition to these research divisions, IMS has seven Research facilities and centers; UVSOR Facility, Laser Research Center for Molecular Science, Instrumental Center facilitated with various molecular detectors, for example, 920MHz and 800MHz NMR, and Equipment Development Center. A new research Center for Integrated MOlecular Systems (CIMOS) has just started from April, 2013, in order to develop the highly functional molecular systems, which have the function of such as molecular rhythms, sensing and response, and even self-repair. IMS also operates the Research Center for Computational Science and Okazaki Institute for Integrative Bioscience (OIIB), jointly with National Institute of Physiology and National Institute for Basic Biology in the same campus.

This Annual Review 2013 is a summary of research activities performed in IMS during September 2012–August 2013. The individual research groups at IMS are making steady progress in basic research on molecular structures, reactions and functions demonstrating “novel molecular capabilities,” as reported in this Review. In addition to these individual activities, IMS conducts the six special programs in the institute basis; (i) a computational chemistry program of TCCI (Theoretical and Computational Chemistry Initiative) as a part of CMSI (Computational Materials Science Initiative) in HPCI (High Performance Computational Infra), (ii) Nano science project, called Nano Technology Platform from July 2012. (iii) Extreme photonics in collaboration with RIKEN, (iv) COE of molecular and materials simulations as a joint program of NINS, (v) Quantum Beam Development Program in collaboration with Kyoto University and Nagoya University (completed in March 2013), and (vi) Networked Laboratories for the Frontiers of Photon Science and Technology in collaboration with Japan Atomic Energy Research Institute, Osaka University and Kyoto University. With two IMS own international programs for Asia, namely, EXODASS (EXchange prOgram for the Development of Asian Scientific Society) and Asian Core, IMS has invited active young scientists from various East Asian countries to carry out collaborative researches. EXODASS Program is the post-JENESYS starting from 2011, and aims to provide the opportunity for young researchers (*e.g.*, master's and doctoral students and postdoctoral researchers) from Asian countries to stay in IMS laboratories related to the basic research for environmental and energy problems. Asian Core program also has now become IMS own project, continuing to strengthen the tie among the four key institutes of Chemical Physics in Asia, namely, KAIST in Korea, IAMS in Taiwan, ICCAS in China and IMS in Japan.

Professor Kuwajima retired at the end of March 2013 and has become our emeritus professor. Three associate professors, Professor Kimura, Professor Tada and Professor Nagata were promoted to full professors of Osaka, Nagoya and Meijo Universities, respectively. We are grateful to all four professors for their great contribution to IMS.

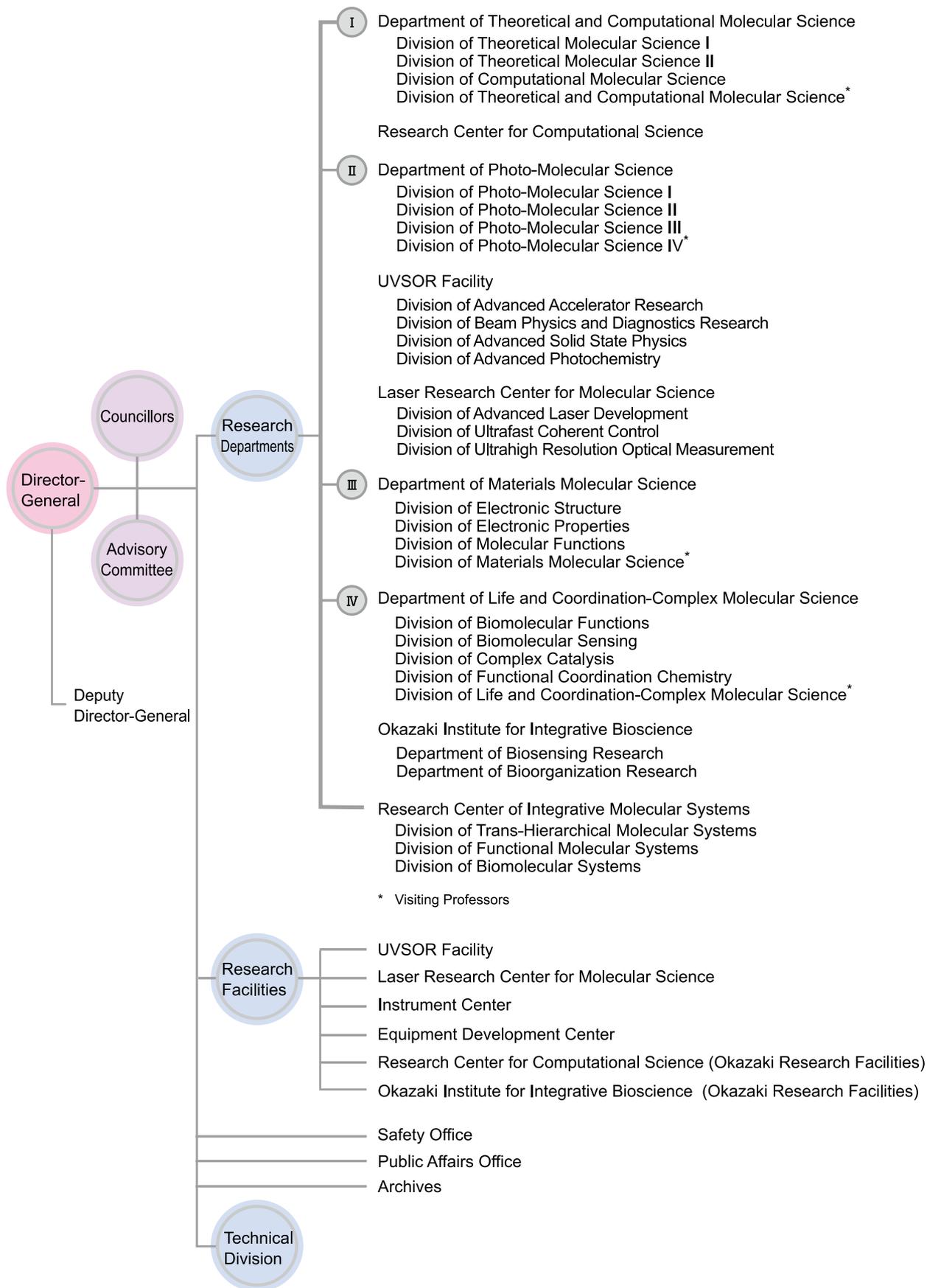
IMS is continuing to employ a new scientific perspective with the newly founded CIMoS research center, mentioned above, and by proposing a new center for “precision molecular measurement and control.” We do expect your advice and support for creating this new era of molecular science.

September, 2013



OHMINE, Iwao
Director-General, Institute for Molecular Science

■ FROM THE DIRECTOR-GENERAL	i
■ CONTENTS	ii
■ ORGANIZATION	1
■ COUNCIL	2
■ ACTIVITIES IN EDUCATION AND COLLABORATION	4
■ RESEARCH ACTIVITIES	5
Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science	5
Photo-Molecular Science	19
Materials Molecular Science	41
Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science	57
Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems	73
■ RESEARCH FACILITIES	91
UVSOR Facility	92
Laser Research Center for Molecular Science	94
Instrument Center	95
Equipment Development Center	96
Research Center for Computational Science	97
Okazaki Institute for Integrative Bioscience	98
Safety Office	99
■ SUPPORTING STAFF	100
■ PROGRAMS	101
Special Research Projects	101
Okazaki Conference	105
Joint Studies Programs	106
Collaboration Programs	109
■ AWARDS	111
■ LIST OF VISITING FOREIGN SCHOLARS	113
■ LIST OF PUBLICATIONS	118
■ LIST OF REVIEW ARTICLES AND TEXTBOOKS	130
■ INDEX	132
■ MAPS	



OHMINE, Iwao

Director-General

Senior Scientific Advisors

YANAGIDA, Toshio

Specially Appointed Professor, Osaka University

FLEMING, Graham R.

Professor, University of California, Berkeley

Councillors

SAITO, Gunzi

Professor, Meijo University

HIROTA, Noboru

Professor Emeritus, Kyoto University

MASUHARA, Hiroshi

Professor, National Chiao Tung University, Taiwan

WALMSLEY, Ian A.*

Professor, University of Oxford

O'HALLORAN, Thomas V.*

Professor, Northwestern University

The Council is the advisory board for the Director-General.

* Two of the councillors are selected among distinguished foreign scientists.

Distinguished Consultants

NAGAKURA, Saburo

Professor Emeritus, Institute for Molecular Science, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies, and The University of Tokyo

INOKUCHI, Hiroo

Research Director, Toyota Physical and Chemical Research Institute

ITO, Mitsuo

Professor Emeritus, Institute for Molecular Science, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies, and Tohoku University

KAYA, Koji

Deputy Director General, Next-Generation Supercomputer R&D Center, RIKEN

NAKAMURA, Hiroki

Visiting Professor, National Chiao Tung University

Advisory Committee

ASAKURA, Kiyotaka

Professor, Hokkaido University

KANDORI, Hideki

Professor, Nagoya Institute of Technology (Vice chair)

KOHNO, Hirohiko

Professor, Tohoku University

MIZUTANI, Yasuhisa

Professor, Osaka University

MORI, Takehiko

Professor, Tokyo Institute of Technology

TERASAKI, Akira

Professor, Kyushu University

TSUKUDA, Tatsuya

Professor, The University of Tokyo

UMEMURA, Daisuke

Professor, Kanagawa University

YAMAGATA, Yuriko

Professor, Kumamoto University

YAMANOUCI, Kaoru

Professor, The University of Tokyo

AONO, Shigetoshi

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

KATO, Koichi

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

KATOH, Masahiro

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

KOSUGI, Nobuhiro

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science (Chair)

OHMORI, Kenji

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

OKAMOTO, Hiromi

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

SAITO, Shinji

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

UOZUMI, Yasuhiro

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

YAMAMOTO, Hiroshi

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

YOKOYAMA, Toshihiko

Professor, Institute for Molecular Science

Administration Bureau

ANAZAWA, Kazuo	Director, Okazaki Administration Office Director, General Affairs Department
MINAMI, Hironori	Director, Financial Affairs Department
HIRANO, Shigeichi	Head, General Affairs Division
NODA, Yoshito	Head, International Relations and Research Cooperation Division
SATO, Toshiaki	Head, Financial Affairs Division
TANIGUCHI, Jun	Head, Procurement Division
INOUE, Yasuhiko	Head, Facilities Division

Emeritus Professors

NAGAKURA, Saburo	Professor Emeritus, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies and The University of Tokyo
HIROTA, Eizi	Professor Emeritus, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies
KIMURA, Katsumi	Archives, IMS and Professor Emeritus, Japan Advanced Institute of Science and Technology
MOROKUMA, Keiji	Senior Research Fellow, Fukui Institute for Fundamental Chemistry, Kyoto University
INOKUCHI, Hiroo	Research Director, Toyota Physical and Chemical Research Institute
MARUYAMA, Yusei	Professor, Hosei University
YOSHIHARA, Keitaro	Fellow, Toyota Physical and Chemical Research Institute
HANAZAKI, Ichiro	Professor Emeritus, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies
IWAMURA, Hiizu	Professor, Nihon University
SAITO, Shuji	Professor Emeritus, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies
IWATA, Suehiro	Fellow, Toyota Physical and Chemical Research Institute
ITO, Mitsuo	Professor Emeritus, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies and Tohoku University
KAYA, Koji	Deputy Director General, Next-Generation Supercomputer R&D Center, RIKEN
KITAGAWA, Teizo	Professor, The University of Hyogo
KOABAYASHI, Hayao	Visiting Professor, Nihon University
NAKAMURA, Hiroki	Visiting Professor, National Chiao Tung University
NISHI, Nobuyuki	Professor, Tokyo Institute of Technology and Kanazawa University
YAKUSHI, Kyuya	Fellow, Toyota Physical and Chemical Research Institute
URISU, Tsuneo	Specially Appointed Professor, Nagoya University
NAGASE, Shigeru	Senior Research Fellow, Fukui Institute for Fundamental Chemistry, Kyoto University
HIRATA, Fumio	Visiting Professor, College of Life Sciences, Ritsumeikan University
TANAKA, Koji	Professor, Institute for Integrated Cell-Material Sciences, Kyoto University
KUWAJIMA, Kunihiro	Adjunct Professor, The Center for the Promotion of Integrated Sciences, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies

Graduate Programs

IMS promotes pioneering and outstanding researches by young scientists as a core academic organization in Japan. IMS trains graduate students in Departments of Structural Molecular Science and Functional Molecular Science, Graduate School of Physical Sciences, the Graduate University for Advanced Studies (SOKENDAI). By virtue of open seminars in each research division, Colloquiums and Molecular Science Forum to which speakers are invited from Japan and all over the world, as well as other conferences held in IMS, graduate students have regular opportunities to be exposed to valuable information related to their own as well as other scientific fields. Graduate students can benefit from these liberal and academic circumstances, all of which are aimed at extending the frontiers of fundamental molecular science and to facilitate their potential to deliver outstanding scientific contributions. Recently, we started Course-by-Course Education Program in Graduate School of Physical Sciences. Students choose one of the courses of Basic, Advanced research skills, Project research, and Development research, and can stay abroad, join some big projects, or stay in private companies to improve their research achievements. For more details on Departments of Structural Molecular Science and Functional Molecular Science, young scientists are encouraged to visit IMS through many opportunities such as the IMS Open Campus in May, Graduate-School Experience Program (Taiken Nyugaku) in August, Open Lectures in summer and winter, Asian Winter School, *etc.*



International Collaboration and Exchange Programs

IMS has accepted many foreign researchers and hosted many international conferences and workshops as an international research institute in the field of molecular science since its establishment in 1975. We have several international collaboration and exchange programs based on our strategic budget as follows:

- (1) Long term stay (more than 3 months)
 - Visiting Professorship Program •IMS International Internship Program (IMS-IIP-L)
- (2) Short term stay (less than 3 months)
 - Invited Researcher Program •IMS International Internship Program (IMS-IIP-S)
 - Asia/Oceania International Internship Program (EXODASS)
- (3) International use of IMS facilities (1–2 weeks)
 - UVSOR International Collaboration Program •Nanotech-Japan International Collaboration Program
- (4) International conferences and workshops
 - Okazaki Conference •Mini-International IMS Workshop •Asia/Oceania IMS Workshop
 - IMS Asian CORE Workshop •IMS International Winter School

In addition to these programs, we have several inter-institutional collaboration programs in molecular science with leading universities and institutes in foreign countries.



Joint Studies Programs

As one of the important functions of an inter-university research institute, IMS facilitates joint studies programs for which funds are available to cover the costs of research expenses as well as the travel and accommodation expenses of individuals. Proposals from domestic scientists are reviewed and selected by an interuniversity committee. See the details on pages 106–108. The programs are conducted under one of the following categories. In addition to the normal programs, IMS provides “Urgent Joint Studies Programs” for the researchers suffering from the earthquake on March 11, 2011 to recover and rebuild their research activities at March, 2011. We continue to provide this supporting programs in 2013. In this programs, the proposals in the category 4, 5, 6, and 7 are accepted.

- (1) Joint Studies on Special Projects (a special project of significant relevance to the advancement of molecular science can be carried out by a team of several groups of scientists).
- (2) Research Symposia (a symposium on timely topics organized as a collaborative effort between outside and IMS scientists). Four sub-categories are set up in Research Symposia. Two of the four are international workshops. The other two are (i) general type as in the past, and (ii) Research Symposia in cooperation with scientific societies in Japan.
- (3) Research Symposia graduate students plan.
- (4) Cooperative Research (a research program conducted by outside scientists with collaboration from an IMS scientist).
- (5) Use of Facilities (a research program conducted by outside scientists using the research facilities of IMS, except the UVSOR facility and the Computer Center).
- (6) Facility Program using beam lines of UVSOR Facility.
- (7) Facility Program using supercomputers of the Research Center for Computational Science.





RESEARCH ACTIVITIES

Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science

It is our goal to develop new theoretical and computational methods based on quantum mechanics and statistical mechanics to predict and understand the structures, chemical reactions, and functions of molecules in gas and condensed phases including nano- and bio-systems.

Theoretical Studies on Heterogeneous Correlated Dynamics in Condensed Phases

Department of Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science
Division of Theoretical Molecular Science I



SAITO, Shinji
Professor



KIM, Kang
Assistant Professor

ONO, Junichi
HIGASHI, Masahiro
IMOTO, Sho

IMS Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student

KONDO, Naoko

Secretary

Liquids and biological systems show complicated dynamics because of their structural flexibility and dynamical hierarchy. Understanding these complicated dynamics is indispensable to elucidate chemical reactions, thermodynamical and dynamical properties in solutions, and functions of proteins. We have been investigating ultrafast fluctuations and relaxation dynamics in liquid water and solution by using linear and nonlinear spectroscopy.¹⁻⁴⁾ In addition, we have been studying heterogeneous dynamics in supercooled liquids in terms of multi-time correlation function⁵⁾ and the molecular origin of anomalous thermodynamic properties of supercooled water.⁶⁾

1. Fluctuations and Relaxation Dynamics of Liquid Water Revealed by Linear and Nonlinear Spectroscopy¹⁾

Many efforts have been devoted to elucidating the intra- and intermolecular dynamics of liquid water because of their important roles in many fields of science and engineering. Nonlinear spectroscopy is a powerful tool to investigate the dynamics. Because nonlinear response functions are described by more than one time variable, it is possible to analyze static and dynamic mode couplings. Here we review the intra- and intermolecular dynamics of liquid water revealed by recent linear and nonlinear spectroscopic experiments and computer simulations. In particular, we discuss the population relaxation, anisotropy decay, and spectral diffusion of the intra- and

intermolecular motions of water and their temperature dependence, which play important roles in ultrafast dynamics and relaxations in water.

2. Molecular Origin of the Difference in the HOH Bend of the IR Spectra between Liquid Water and Ice²⁾

The intensity of the HOH bend in the infrared (IR) spectrum of ice is significantly smaller than the corresponding one in liquid water. This difference in the IR intensities of the HOH bend in the two systems is investigated using Molecular Dynamics (MD) simulations with the flexible, polarizable, *ab initio* based TTM3-F model for water, a potential that correctly reproduces the experimentally observed increase of the HOH angle in liquid water and ice from the water monomer value. We have identified two factors that are responsible for the difference in the intensity of the HOH bend in liquid water and ice: (i) the decrease of the intensity of the HOH bend in ice caused by the strong anti-correlation between the permanent dipole moment of a molecule and the induced dipole moment of neighboring hydrogen bond acceptor molecules, and (ii) the weakening of this anti-correlation by the disordered hydrogen bond network in liquid water. The presence of the anti-correlation in ice is further confirmed by *ab initio* electronic structure calculations of water pentamer clusters extracted from the trajectories of the MD simulations with the TTM3-F potential for ice and liquid water.

3. Ultrafast Dynamics of Liquid Water: Frequency Fluctuations of the OH Stretch and the HOH Bend³⁾

Frequency fluctuations of the OH stretch and the HOH bend in liquid water are reported from the third-order response function evaluated using the TTM3-F potential for water. The simulated two dimensional infrared spectra of the OH stretch are similar to previously reported theoretical results. The present study suggests that the frequency fluctuation of the HOH bend is faster than that of the OH stretch. The ultrafast loss of the frequency correlation of the HOH bend is due to the strong couplings with the OH stretch as well as the intermolecular hydrogen bond bend.

4. Multiple Length and Time Scales of Dynamic Heterogeneities in Model Glass-Forming Liquids: A Systematic Analysis of Multi-Point and Multi-Time Correlations⁵⁾

We report an extensive and systematic investigation of the multi-point and multi-time correlation functions to reveal the spatio-temporal structures of dynamic heterogeneities in glass-forming liquids. Molecular dynamics simulations are carried out for the supercooled states of various prototype models of glass-forming liquids such as binary Kob–Andersen, Wahnström, soft-sphere, and network-forming liquids. While the first three models act as fragile liquids exhibiting super-Arrhenius temperature dependence in their relaxation times, the last is a strong glass-former exhibiting Arrhenius behavior. First, we quantify the length scale of the dynamic heterogeneities utilizing the four-point correlation function. The growth of the dynamic length scale with decreasing temperature is characterized by various scaling relations that are analogous to the critical phenomena. We also examine how the growth of the length scale depends upon the model employed. Second, the four-point correlation function is extended to a three-time correlation function to characterize the temporal structures of the dynamic heterogeneities based on our previous studies [K. Kim and S. Saito, *Phys. Rev. E* **79**, 060501(R) (2009); *J. Chem. Phys.* **133**, 044511 (2010)]. We provide comprehensive numerical results obtained from the three-time correlation function for the above models. From these calculations, we examine the time scale of the dynamic heterogeneities and determine the associated lifetime in a consistent and systematic way. Our results indicate that the lifetime of the dynamical heterogeneities becomes much longer than the α -relaxation time determined from a two-point correlation function in fragile liquids. The decoupling between the two time scales is remarkable, particularly in supercooled states,

and the time scales differ by more than an order of magnitude in a more fragile liquid. In contrast, the lifetime is shorter than the α -relaxation time in tetrahedral network-forming strong liquid, even at lower temperatures.

5. Frequency Dependence of Specific Heat in Supercooled Liquid Water and Emergence of Correlated Dynamics⁶⁾

Molecular origin of the well-known specific heat anomaly in supercooled liquid water is investigated here by using extensive computer simulations and theoretical analyses. A rather sharp increase in the values of isobaric specific heat with lowering temperature and the weak temperature dependence of isochoric specific heat in the same range are reproduced in simulations. We calculated the spatio-temporal correlation among temperature fluctuations and examined the frequency dependent specific heat. The latter shows a rapid growth in the low frequency regime as temperature is cooled below 270 K. In order to understand the microscopic basis of this increase, we have performed a shell wise decomposition of contributions of distant molecules to the temperature fluctuations in a central molecule. This decomposition reveals the emergence, at low temperatures, of temporally slow, spatially long ranged large temperature fluctuations. The temperature fluctuation time correlation function (TFCF) can be fitted to a Williams-Watts stretched exponential form with the stretching parameter close to 0.6 at low temperatures, indicating highly non-exponential relaxation. Temperature dependence of the relaxation time of the correlation function can be fitted to Vogel-Fulcher-Tamerman expression which provides a quantitative measure of the fragility of the liquid. Interestingly, we find that the rapid growth in the relaxation time of TFCF with lowering temperature undergoes a sharp crossover from a markedly fragile state to a weakly fragile state around 220 K.

References

- 1) T. Yagasaki and S. Saito, *Annu. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **64**, 55–75 (2013).
- 2) S. Imoto, S. Xantheas and S. Saito, *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 054506 (2013).
- 3) S. Imoto, S. Xantheas and S. Saito, *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 044503 (2013).
- 4) M. Higashi, S. Hirai, M. Banno, K. Ohta, S. Saito and K. Tominaga, *J. Phys. Chem. B* **117**, 4723–4731 (2013).
- 5) K. Kim and S. Saito, *J. Chem. Phys. (Special Topic: Glass Transition)* **138**, 12A506 (2013).
- 6) S. Saito, I. Ohmine and B. Bagchi, *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 094503 (2013).

Photoinduced Electron Dynamics in Nanostructures

Department of Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science
Division of Theoretical Molecular Science I



NOBUSADA, Katsuyuki
Associate Professor



YASUIKE, Tomokazu
Assistant Professor

IIDA, Kenji
NODA, Masashi
YAMADA, Mariko

JSPS Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Secretary

We have developed theoretical methods to calculate photoinduced electron dynamics in nanoclusters. Furthermore, a highly efficient computational program of massively parallel calculations for electron dynamics has been developed to investigate optical response of nanostructures of more than ten-nanometers in size. More specifically, we have achieved electron dynamics simulations with the maximum size of 82,944 nodes (663,552 cores) on the K computer at RIKEN. We have also presented a theoretical method to investigate electrochemical processes on the basis of a finite temperature density functional theory (FT-DFT) approach combined with our recently developed open-boundary cluster model (OCM). In addition, structural and electronic properties of gold-thiolate clusters have been elucidated in collaboration with an experimental group.

1. Raman Enhancement by Plasmonic Excitation of Structurally-Characterized Metal Clusters: Au₈, Ag₈, and Cu₈

We have investigated the plasmonic excitations in small group-11 element (Au, Ag, and Cu) clusters on the basis of ab initio electronic structure theory.¹⁾ Unlike alkali metal clusters,²⁾ the plasmonic excitations mainly formed with (s,p) orbitals are affected by the inner d-electron excitations. The energy splitting between d and (s,p) levels is the largest for the silver atom among Au, Ag, and Cu, and thus the most intense plasmon in the BOCT M₈ cluster is formed for Ag₈. However, the structural modification to the linear isomer was found to give potential abilities as an optical sensitizer even for gold and copper clusters having nearly degenerate (d,s,p) energy levels. The linear cluster is highly anisotropic and gives multiple plasmonic modes along the molecular axis in the low

excitation energy corresponding to the visible light. By utilizing the multiple excitations in the visible region, one can use this material as a universal optical sensitizer available for incident lights with various wavelengths.

As an example of sensitizing, we demonstrated the Raman enhancement of a pyrazine molecule by the linear and BOCT Au₈ clusters. The linear Au₈ cluster has a higher potential for both an enhancement intrinsic to the details of its electronic structures and an enhancement due to its robustness to altering the pyrazine–Au₈ intermolecular distance. It should be emphasized that recent development in experiments allows us to construct such an artificial linear structure on surfaces. We conclude that the structured nanoclusters are a promising strategy for designing effective optical sensitizers.

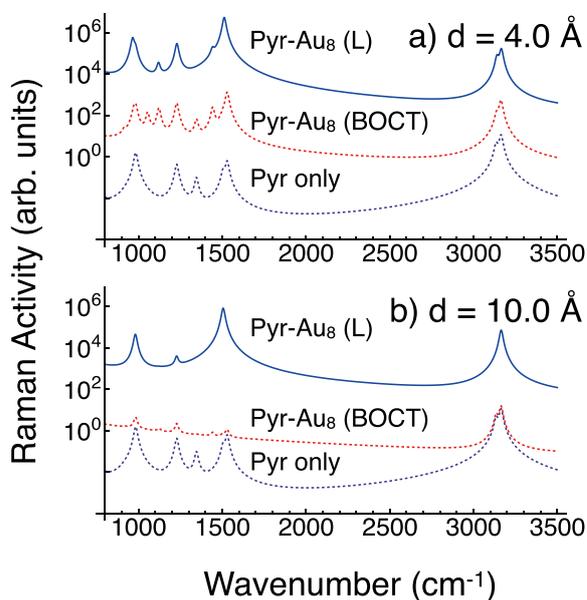


Figure 1. Raman vibrational activity spectra of the pyrazine–Au₈ complex under the pre-resonance conditions with the plasmonic excitations of Au₈. The adsorption distance is set to be (a) 4.0 and (b) 10.0 Å. In each figure, the uppermost solid, middle-dotted, and downmost-dotted curves are for the pyrazine-linear Au₈, pyrazine–BOCT Au₈, and the isolated pyrazine, respectively.

2. Massively-Parallel TDDFT Calculations Based on Finite Difference Method in Real-Time and Real-Space

A highly efficient computational program of massively parallel calculations for electron dynamics has been developed in an effort to apply the method to optical response of nanostructures of more than ten-nanometers in size. The approach is based on time-dependent density functional theory calculations in real-time and real-space. The computational code is implemented by using simple algorithms with a finite-difference method in space derivative and Taylor expansion in time-propagation. Since the computational program is free from the algorithms of eigenvalue problems and fast-fourier-transformation, which are usually implemented in conventional quantum chemistry or band structure calculations, the program is highly suitable for massively parallel calculations. Computational performance is severely affected by both increase in network communications and imbalance of CPU time due to waiting for synchronization. These computational bottlenecks are significantly alleviated by utilizing optimal orbital and space hybrid-parallelization procedures. We have achieved electron dynamics simulations with the maximum size of 82,944 nodes (663,552 cores) on the K computer at RIKEN. The peak performance is ~13% with 5,656 nodes and ~10.0% with 22,624 nodes. The method is applied to optical response of arrays of C₆₀ orderly nanostructures of more than 10 nm in size. The computed absorption spectrum is in good agreement with the experimental observation.

3. Development of Open-Boundary Cluster Model Approach for Electrochemical Systems and Its Application to Ag⁺ Adsorption on Au(111) and Ag(111) Electrodes

We have developed the theoretical method to investigate electrochemical processes by combining OCM with FT-DFT.³⁾ Introducing OBC rationalized by OCM allows us to well mimic a semi-infinite electrode by using a finite-sized cluster. FT-DFT describes electronic properties in an equilibrium state at a constant μ . The developed method is therefore capable of reproducing the smooth μ dependence intrinsic to semi-infinite systems having the continuous DOS. The conductor-like polarized continuum model named C-PCM is also employed to take account of a solvation effect.

The method is applied to the electrochemical processes of Ag⁺ adsorption on the Au(111) and Ag(111) electrodes. The present constant μ approach qualitatively reproduces the experimental evidence that Ag⁺ adsorbs more on the Au

electrode than the Ag one while the constant N approach gives the opposite result. This result proves that the constant μ condition is absolutely necessary to understand the adsorption. By investigating the relationship between N and μ , it is found that the Au electrode is more negatively charged than the Ag one at any electrode potential because of the difference in their work functions. This is the physicochemical reason for the electrode dependence of the Ag⁺ adsorption. The present first-principles method clearly describes such an electrochemical system.

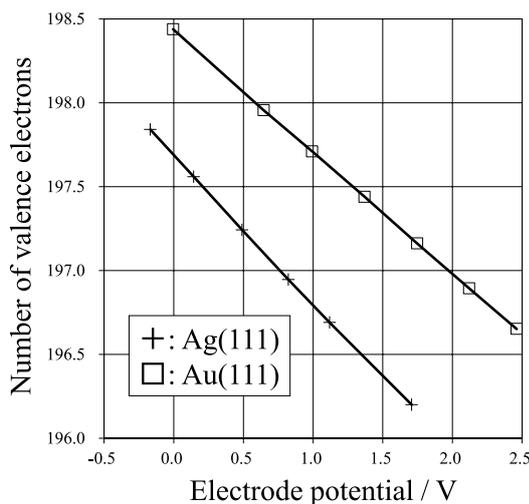


Figure 2. Electrode potential dependence of the number of valence electrons of the Ag(111) (+) and Au(111) (□) electrodes.

4. Total Structure and Optical Properties of a Phosphine/Thiolate-Protected Au₂₄ Nanocluster

This work reports the synthesis and crystal structure determination of a new [Au₂₄(PPh₃)₁₀(SC₂H₄Ph)₅X₂]⁺ (counterion: X = halide) nanocluster protected by phosphine/thiolate ligands.⁴⁾ This Au₂₄ nanocluster exhibits distinct differences from the previously reported Au₂₅ nanocluster in the structure and optical properties. DFT calculations reproduced the optical absorption spectrum and interpreted the optical features, which can be divided into high-energy electronic transitions within individual Au₁₂ units and a low-energy unique transition due to interactions between two Au₁₂ units. The mechanism of preferential growth of [Au₂₄(PPh₃)₁₀(SC₂H₄Ph)₅X₂]⁺ over [Au₂₅(PPh₃)₁₀(SC₂H₄Ph)₅X₂]²⁺ remains to be unraveled in future work.

References

- 1) T. Yasuike and K. Nobusada, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 5424–5429 (2013).
- 2) T. Yasuike, K. Nobusada and M. Hayashi, *Phys. Rev. A* **83**, 013201 (7 pages) (2011).
- 3) K. Iida, T. Yasuike and K. Nobusada, *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 104101 (2013).
- 4) A. Das, T. Li, K. Nobusada, Q. Zeng, N. L. Rosi and R. Jin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20286–20289 (2012).

Advanced Electronic Structure Theory in Quantum Chemistry

Department of Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science
Division of Theoretical Molecular Science I



YANAI, Takeshi
Associate Professor



KURASHIGE, Yuki
Assistant Professor

CHALUPSKÝ, Jakub
TRAN, Lan Nguyen
SAITOW, Masaaki

IMS Fellow
Graduate Student
Graduate Student

YAMADA, Mariko

Secretary

Quantum chemistry is a subdiscipline of physical chemistry, and practicing its theory by computer is a powerful approach to chemical theory problems that are rather realistic in terms of size and behaviors. We focus on development of the electronic structure theory that is capable of supplying analytic interpretation of chemical phenomena and is being advanced so that it provides accurate information of experiments a priori. The research is aimed at establishing much better ab initio quantum chemistry methodologies that allow one to describe a wide range of complex electronic structures, which can be found in challenging chemical systems, to a predictive chemical accuracy by exploiting cutting-edge many-body theory and sophisticated computing techniques. The resultant methods are applied for studying molecular science.

1. Entangled Quantum Electronic Wave Functions of the Mn_4CaO_5 Cluster in Photosystem II

It is a long-standing goal to understand the reaction mechanisms of catalytic metalloenzymes at an entangled many-electron level, but this is hampered by the exponential complexity of quantum mechanics. Here, by exploiting the special structure of physical quantum states and using the density matrix renormalization group, we compute near-exact many-electron wavefunctions of the Mn_4CaO_5 cluster of photosystem II, with more than 10^{18} quantum degrees of freedom.¹⁾ This is the first treatment of photosystem II beyond the single-electron picture of density functional theory. Our calculations support recent modifications to the structure determined by X-ray crystallography. We further identify multiple low-lying energy surfaces associated with the structural distortion seen using X-ray crystallography, highlighting multistate reactivity in the chemistry of the cluster. Direct determination of Mn

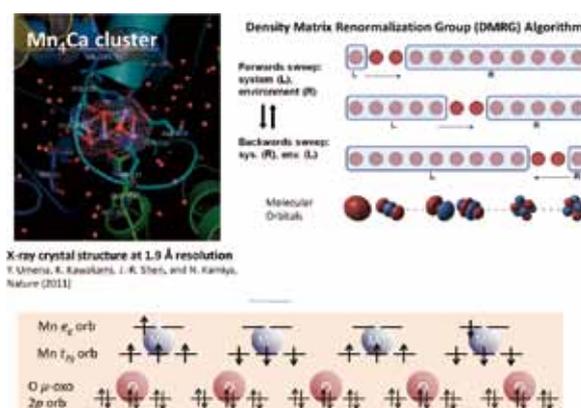


Figure 1. Determination of oxidation state of Mn_4CaO_5 cluster in photosystem II from a multireference wavefunction theory based on Density Matrix Renormalization Group method.

spin-projections from our wavefunctions suggests that current candidates that have been recently distinguished using parameterized spin models should be reassessed. Through entanglement maps, we reveal rich information contained in the wavefunctions on bonding changes in the cycle (**Figure 1**).

The capability to obtain a more controlled description of the electronic structure in this complex problem enabled us to more rigorously address structural and electronic questions for the S1 and S2 states. In the S1 case our work confirms the most recent interpretations, and in the S2 state, our direct access to spin states and spin projections suggests that existing candidates, determined on the basis of agreement with EPR data, must be reassessed. The completeness of the many-electron formulation also allowed us to investigate new phenomenology, for example by computing multiple potential-energy surfaces near the S1 state, which highlight non-adiabaticity and multistate reactivity in the OEC. In addition, we

have shown how the information in the many-electron wavefunction can be interpreted through its orbital entanglement map, which graphically illustrates the different kinds of chemical bonding and their changes during the Kok cycle. The detailed mechanistic implications of these changes are intriguing and remain an eventual target of study for the future. More broadly, the theoretical methodology we have established is very generally applicable, and opens up the possibility of understanding the electronic structure and, eventually, the chemical mechanism of biological processes at the entangled quantum many-electron level.

2. Correlated One-Body Potential from Second-Order Møller-Plesset Perturbation Theory: Alternative to Orbital-Optimized MP2 Method

The molecular orbitals (MOs) are a key concept in quantum chemistry to interpret the role of electrons in chemical bondings and reactions. They represent the behavior of one electron moving in the effective potential to which Coulomb interactions with many other electrons are averaged out. The effective mean field description is formulated in the Hartree-Fock (HF) theory as a result of using a single determinant as the model wave function in which electron correlation is dismissed in the solution of many-electron Schrödinger equation. In addition to the shapes of MOs, the orbital energies play a central role to characterize molecular electronic structures. The energy levels and associated canonical MOs are determined as eigenspectrum of the one-electron effective Hamiltonian or the so-called Fock operator that includes the mean field interaction potential.

We have reported the development of a mean-field (or one-particle) theory to represent electron correlation at the level of the second-order Møller-Plesset perturbation (MP2) theory.²⁾ Orbitals and associated energy levels are given as eigenfunctions and eigenvalues of the resulting one-body (or Fock-like) MP2 Hamiltonian, respectively. They are optimized in the presence of MP2-level correlation with the self-consistent field procedure and used to update the MP1 amplitudes including their denominators. Numerical performance is illustrated in molecular applications for computing reaction energies, applying Koopmans' theorem, and examining the effects of dynamic correlation on energy levels of metal complexes.

3. Multireference Configuration Interaction Theory Using Cumulant Reconstruction with Internal Contraction of Density Matrix Renormalization Group Wave Function

We report development of the multireference configuration interaction (MRCI) method that can use active space scalable to much larger size references than has previously been pos-

Computational scaling: polyene chain

- $C_6H_8 - C_{24}H_{26}$ / CAS = full n valence / 6-31G*
- Timing of one iteration: σ -vector calculation [$\sigma = \hat{H}c$]
- Formal scaling of our FIC-MRCI = [$\sigma^2 v + \sigma^2 v^4$] (future \rightarrow [$\sigma^{6+7} v + \sigma^2 v^4$])

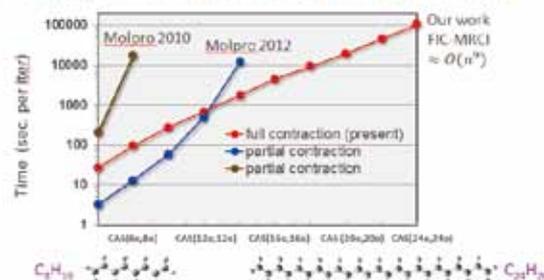


Figure 2. Calculation times (in seconds) of a single iteration including the construction of a σ vector in FIC-cu(4)-, CW-, WK-MRCI calculations for polyene molecules from C_6H_8 to $C_{24}H_{26}$ with the CAS(ne, no) reference.

sible³⁾ (**Figure 1**). The recent development of the density matrix renormalization group (DMRG) method in multi-reference quantum chemistry offers the ability to describe static correlation in a large active space. The present MRCI method provides a critical correction to the DMRG reference by including high-level dynamic correlation through the CI treatment. When the DMRG and MRCI theories are combined (DMRG-MRCI), the full internal contraction of the reference in the MRCI ansatz, including contraction of semi-internal states, plays a central role. However, it is thought to involve formidable complexity because of the presence of the five-particle rank reduced-density matrix (RDM) in the Hamiltonian matrix elements. To address this complexity, we express the Hamiltonian matrix using commutators, which allows the five-particle rank RDM to be canceled out without any approximation. Then we introduce an approximation to the four-particle rank RDM by using a cumulant reconstruction from lower-particle rank RDMs. A computer-aided approach is employed to derive the exceedingly complex equations of the MRCI in tensor-contracted form and to implement them into an efficient parallel computer code. This approach extends to the size-consistency-corrected variants of MRCI, such as the MRCI+Q, MR-ACPF, and MR-AQCC methods. We demonstrate the capability of the DMRG-MRCI method in several benchmark applications, including the evaluation of single-triplet gap of free-base porphyrin using 24 active orbitals.

References

- 1) Y. Kurashige, G. K.-L. Chan and T. Yanai, *Nat. Chem.* **5**, 660–666 (2013).
- 2) T. N. Lan and T. Yanai, *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 224108 (12 pages) (2013).
- 3) M. Saitow, Y. Kurashige and T. Yanai, *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 044118 (15 pages) (2013).

Award

YANAI, Takeshi; The 2013 International Academy of Quantum Molecular Science Medal.

Theoretical Study on Photochemistry and Catalysis

Department of Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science
Division of Computational Molecular Science



EHARA, Masahiro
Professor



FUKUDA, Ryoichi
Assistant Professor



TASHIRO, Motomichi
IMS Research Assistant Professor

BOBUATONG, Karan
BOEKFA, Bundet
MEEPRASERT, Jittima

Post-Doctral Fellow
Post-Doctral Fellow
Visiting Scientist

HIRUNSIT, Pussana
KAWAGUCHI, Ritsuko
SUGIMOTO, Yukari

Visiting Scientist
Secretary
Secretary

We investigate the photochemistry or photophysical properties of molecules based on the accurate coupled cluster methodologies, that are of interest in view of fundamental chemistry or material chemistry. We also focus on the mechanism and theoretical design of the various types of catalytic reactions on nanoparticles or bulk surface by developing the theoretical approaches of hetero junction. In this report, we present our recent studies on the mechanism for solvatochromic shifts of free-base porphine,¹⁾ electronic excitations of C₆₀ fullerene,²⁾ theoretical design of dye-sensitized solar cells,³⁾ and interatomic relaxation effects of double core hole states.

1. Mechanism for Solvatochromic Shifts of Free-Base Porphine

It has been known that π - π^* excitation energies of non-polar conjugated molecules generally exhibit a bathochromic shift (redshift) in solution. The origin of this bathochromic shift is considered to be the dispersive interaction between solute and solvent molecules. Several studies have been conducted on the mechanisms of the solvatochromic shift for nonpolar molecules, and many models have been proposed. However, different approximations lead different conclusions. The dispersive interaction in excited electronic states has not yet been well understood.

The solvatochromic shifts of free-base porphine in the Q- and B-bands were studied using the polarizable continuum model (PCM) and explicit solvent molecules employing TDDFT and the SAC-CI method. The state-specific and linear-response methods were examined in the PCM calculations. These

methods involve different types of solute-solvent interactions. The SAC-CI calculation with explicit solvent molecules includes all types of microscopic solute-solvent interactions including dispersive interaction. Based on our calculations the experimental trends in the solvatochromic shifts of free-base porphine can be explained as follows.

1. The observed bathochromic shift of the B-band in solution is attributed to the interaction of transition dipole with the solvent reaction field.
2. The dispersive interaction caused by the polarizability difference between the ground and excited states is an origin of the observed decrease in the Q-band splitting in nonpolar solvents.
3. The observed refractive index-dependence of the solvent shift in n-alkane can be explained by the dispersive interaction, which relate to the optical dielectric constants of bulk solvent
4. The remarkable decrease in the Q-band splitting in dipolar and quadrupolar solvents cannot be explained by the dispersive interaction alone. Specific solute-solvent interactions are important. Anisotropic interactions are more important than the geometry relaxation for the decrease in the Q-band splitting in solution.

2. Electronic Excitations of C₆₀ Fullerene

Because of its unique photo-electronic properties, C₆₀ fullerene well known as buckyball, is receiving an extensive interest in terms of scientific and practical purposes. Derivatives of C₆₀ are expected to be practical materials for organic thin-film solar cells. Their electronic structure is, however,

quite complicated; it is highly-degenerated and delocalized. Therefore, it has been difficult to perform quantum chemical calculations for excited states of C_{60} fullerene using highly accurate theories. We successfully applied the direct SAC-CI method to C_{60} fullerene. The excited states of C_{60} were accurately calculated by the direct SAC-CI method in the visible to near UV region (below 6.2 eV, 200 nm).

Figure 1 shows the comparison between the SAC-CI results and experimental spectrum of C_{60} , where circles and x-marks denote optically-forbidden states by the selection rule. The absorption in 500–600 nm corresponds to optically-forbidden states, and therefore, very weak absorption peaks are observed induced by vibronic couplings.

The assignments of photoabsorption spectrum based on the direct SAC-CI results are partially different from the previous assignments based on the semi-empirical molecular orbital calculations. In the previous study, the band A observed around 400 nm has been assigned to the optically-allowed 1^1T_{1u} state; based on the direct SAC-CI calculations, however, this peak should be assigned to the optically-forbidden 1^1T_{2u} state. The present assignment based on the direct SAC-CI results can explain the experimental findings more consistently than the previous study.

To understand the electronic excited states of fullerenes and to predict their energetics are essentially important for the development of molecular electronics such as organic thin-film solar cells. For such purpose, semi-empirical molecular orbital method and density functional theory are insufficient. It is necessary to use highly accurate wavefunction theories that are applicable to large systems such as the direct SAC-CI method.

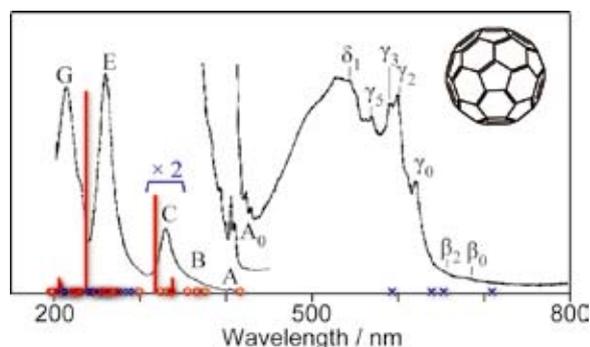


Figure 1. The SAC-CI results and experimental absorption spectrum of C_{60} fullerene.

3. Theoretical Study on Dye-Sensitized Solar Cells (DSSCs)

Dye-sensitized solar cell (DSSC) is a solar battery using cheap metal oxides like titanium oxide (TiO_2). It is expected as a low-cost solar battery without using the silicon semiconductor. Because TiO_2 does not have photoabsorption in the visible region, the organic dyes adsorbed on the titanium oxide is used as a sensitizer and the electromotive force and electric

current are achieved by the electron transfer from the electronically excited dyes to TiO_2 . Because many factors concern to the efficiency and durability of the cells, the design based on the quantum chemical calculations is necessary. The D-D- π -type organic dyes with two electron donors (D), π -spacer (π), and acceptor (A) suggested by experiment show relatively high energy conversion efficiency. We obtained detailed assignments of the excited states, stability, and assembly of these dyes by theoretical calculations. In addition, the electronic injection process to TiO_2 conduction band was calculated using a cluster model. “Direct” mechanism where the electron injection from dyes to TiO_2 occurs directly was suggested by calculations and the high efficiency of electron injection was supported theoretically.

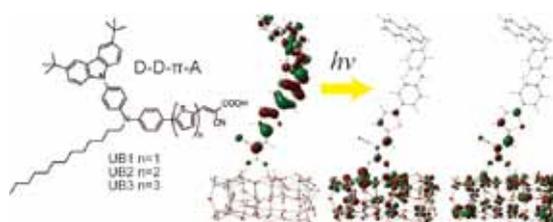


Figure 2. Structure of the D-D- π -type DSSC and direct mechanism. Electronic transition occurs from the dye MO to TiO_2 conduction band.

4. Polarization and Site Dependence of Interatomic Relaxation Effects in Double Dore Hole States

The interatomic relaxation (IR) effects of two-site double core hole (tsDCH) states in selected molecules with a polarizable unit have been systematically investigated using *ab initio* calculations. The IR effects are analyzed by varying size of this polarizable unit and its position relative to the DCHs. The systems with the DCHs located at the opposite sides of the polarizable unit show large negative IR energies, while those at the same side of the polarizable unit have smaller negative IR effects. Here, the IR energies can even be positive if the polarizable unit is large enough. The generalized Wagner plots of tsDCH states are used to visualize the trend of the IR effects in the molecules studied.

References

- 1) R. Fukuda and M. Ehara, *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **9**, 470–480 (2013).
- 2) R. Fukuda and M. Ehara, *J. Chem. Phys.* **137**, 134304 (7 pages) (2012).
- 3) S. Namuangruk, R. Fukuda, M. Ehara, J. Meeprasert, T. Khanasa, S. Morada, T. Kaewin, S. Jungsuttiwong, T. Sudyoadsuk and V. Promarak, *J. Phys. Chem. C* **116**, 25653–25663 (2012).
- 4) M. Tashiro, N. V. Kryzhevoi, L. S. Cederbaum and M. Ehara, *J. Phys. B* **46**, 164012 (6 pages) (2013).

Development of New Algorithms for Molecular Dynamics Simulation and Its Application to Biomolecular Systems

Department of Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science
Division of Computational Molecular Science



OKUMURA, Hisashi
Associate Professor



ITO, G. Satoru
Assistant Professor



MORI, Yoshiharu
IMS Research Assistant Professor

NOMURA, Hitomi
KHUNTAWEE, Wasinee
KAWAGUCHI, Ritsuko

Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Secretary

Biomolecules such as proteins and peptides have complicated free-energy landscape with many local minima. In the conventional canonical-ensemble simulations, it is difficult to realize efficient samplings in such systems because the simulations tend to get trapped in a few of the local-minimum states. To overcome these difficulties, we have proposed new generalized-ensemble algorithms, such as helix-strand replica-exchange method and replica-permutation method. It is important to realize efficient samplings in the conformational space and to predict the native structures of proteins. We apply these methods to proteins and peptides.

1. Transformation of a Design Peptide between the α -Helix and β -Hairpin Structures by a Helix-Strand Replica-Exchange Molecular Dynamics Simulation

We investigated the transformation between the α -helix and β -hairpin structures of an 18-residue design peptide, whose sequence is INYWLAHAKAGYIVHWTA.¹⁾ This peptide has both α -helix and β -hairpin structures in aqueous solution. For this purpose, we proposed the helix-strand replica-exchange method. This is one of the Hamiltonian replica-exchange methods in which we exchange parameters for umbrella potentials to enhance the α -helix or β -strand structure formation, as in Figure 1. We performed an all-atom helix-strand replica-exchange molecular dynamics (MD) simulation of this peptide in explicit water solvent with five replicas. Because the suitable umbrella potential was applied, the helix-strand replica-exchange MD simulation reproduced conformations closer to experimental conformations than a temperature replica-exchange MD simulation when the same

numbers of the replicas were used, while the temperature replica-exchange MD simulation does not require bias along any specific order parameter. We calculated its free-energy landscape and revealed the transformation pathways between the α -helix and β -hairpin structures and the folding pathways from an extended structure. The free-energy difference between the two structures is calculated to be almost zero, which agrees with the experimental results.

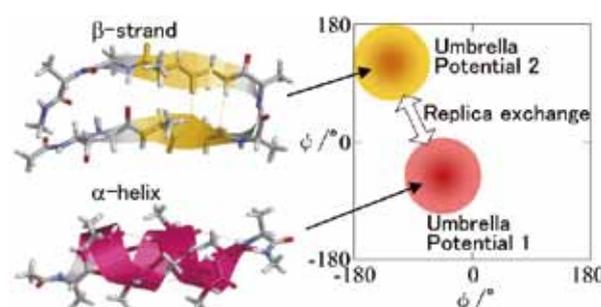


Figure 1. Schematic illustration of the helix-strand replica-exchange method.

2. Replica-Permutation Method with the Suwa-Todo Algorithm beyond the Replica-Exchange Method

We proposed a new method for MD and Monte Carlo simulations, which is referred to as the replica-permutation method, to realize more efficient sampling than the replica-exchange method.²⁾ In replica-permutation method, not only exchanges between two replicas but also permutations among more than two replicas are performed, as in Figure 2. Further-

more, instead of the Metropolis algorithm, the Suwa–Todo algorithm is employed for replica-permutation trials to minimize its rejection ratio. We applied RPM to particles in a double-well potential energy, Met-enkephalin in a vacuum, and a C-peptide analog of ribonuclease A in explicit water. For comparison purposes, replica-exchange molecular dynamics simulations were also performed. As a result, replica-permutation method sampled not only the temperature space but also the conformational space more efficiently than REM for all systems. From our simulations of C-peptide, we obtained the α -helix structure with salt bridges between Gly2 and Arg10, which is known in experiments. Calculating its free-energy landscape, the folding pathway was revealed from an extended structure to the α -helix structure with the salt bridges.

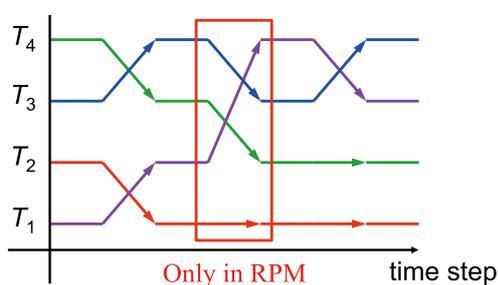


Figure 2. An example of time series of temperatures in replica-permutation method (RPM). The transitions of replicas in the red square frame are not realized in replica-exchange method (REM).

3. Pressure-Induced Helical Structure of a Peptide Studied by Simulated Tempering Molecular Dynamics Simulations

It is known experimentally that an AK16 peptide forms more α -helix structures with increasing pressure while proteins unfold in general. In order to understand this abnormality, MD simulations with the simulated tempering method for the isobaric–isothermal ensemble were performed in a wide pressure range from 1.0×10^{-4} GPa to 1.4 GPa.³⁾ From the results of the simulations, it is found that the fraction of the folded state decreases once and increases after that with increasing pressure. The partial molar volume change from the folded state to unfolded state increases monotonically from a negative value to a positive value with pressure. The behavior under high pressure conditions is consistent with the experimental results. The radius of gyration of highly helical structures decreases with increasing pressure, which indicates that the helix structure shrinks with pressure. This is the reason why the fraction of the folded state increases as pressure increases.

4. Decomposition-Order Effects of Time-Integrator on Ensemble Averages for the Nosé–Hoover Thermostat

Decomposition-order dependence of time development

integrator on ensemble averages for the Nosé–Hoover dynamics is discussed.⁴⁾ Six integrators were employed for comparison, which were extensions of the velocity–Verlet or position–Verlet algorithm. Molecular dynamics simulations by these integrators were performed for liquid-argon systems with several different time steps and system sizes. The obtained ensemble averages of temperature and potential energy were shifted from correct values depending on the integrators. These shifts increased in proportion to the square of the time step. Furthermore, the shifts could not be removed by increasing the number of argon atoms. We show the origin of these ensemble-average shifts analytically. Our discussion can be applied not only to the liquid-argon system but also to all MD simulations with the Nosé–Hoover thermostat. Our recommended integrators among the six integrators are presented to obtain correct ensemble averages.

5. Cutoff Effect in the Nosé–Poincaré and Nosé–Hoover Thermostats

We performed MD simulations of a Lennard–Jones system and investigated the effect of potential cutoff in the Nosé–Poincaré and Nosé–Hoover thermostats.⁵⁾ The Nosé–Poincaré thermostat is the symplectic algorithm of the Nosé thermostat, while the Nosé–Hoover thermostat is not a symplectic algorithm. If the potential energy is twice or more differentiable, the Hamiltonian was conserved well in the Nosé–Poincaré thermostat. If the potential energy is once or less differentiable, however, the Hamiltonian was not conserved, but increased because the continuity of potential energy is required in a symplectic MD simulation. The increase in the Hamiltonian caused the increase in instantaneous temperature, and physical quantities cannot be obtained correctly. It is because the difference in the Hamiltonian effectively increases the set temperature in the equations of motion. On the other hand, the Hamiltonian was not conserved for any cutoff method in the Nosé–Hoover thermostat because it is not a symplectic algorithm. However, temperature was controlled appropriately because the Hamiltonian deviation does not affect the set temperature.

References

- 1) H. Okumura and S. G. Itoh, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 13852–13861 (2013).
- 2) S. G. Itoh and H. Okumura, *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **9**, 570–581 (2013).
- 3) Y. Mori and H. Okumura, *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **4**, 2079–2083 (2013).
- 4) S. G. Itoh, T. Morishita and H. Okumura, *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 064103 (10 pages) (2013).
- 5) T. Sakaguchi and H. Okumura, *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **82**, 034001 (7 pages) (2013).

Theory and Computation of Reactions and Properties in Solutions and Liquids

Department of Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science
Division of Computational Molecular Science



ISHIDA, Tateki
Assistant Professor

We focus on the projects both on ultrafast photoinduced electron energy transfer in the excited state in solution and on ionic liquids (ILs). The project on photoinduced electron energy transfer processes in the excited state in solution focuses on the development of a theoretical method to describe electron energy transfer including solvent motion and dynamics. On the other

hand, ILs' projects concentrate the study of dynamical properties on ionic liquids with molecular dynamics simulation.

1. The Theoretical Study of Photoinduced Electron Energy Transfer Processes in the Excited State in Solution

We have developed a procedure for tracking the time-dependent evolution of the electronic structure of a solute molecule in solution, coupling an electronic structure theory with solvent motion. We have extended this prescription for studying electron energy transfer processes in the excited state

in solution. It is revealed that the coupling between solvation dynamics and a fast intramolecular electron energy transfer is likely to play an important role in the emergence of photo-induced unique functionalities in biochemical and metal complex systems.

2. Investigations of Dynamical Properties on Ionic Liquids¹⁻²⁾

We focus on the dynamical properties on ionic liquids (ILs). With molecular dynamics simulation, it has been found out that ILs indicate unique collective dynamics and distinctive ionic dynamics. We have studied interesting dynamical heterogeneity in ILs at room temperature. Also, we have investigated spatial heterogeneity.

References

- 1) T. Ishida, "The Dynamical Properties on Ionic Liquids: Insights from Molecular Dynamics Study," in *Ionic Liquids—New Aspects for the Future*, J. Kadokawa, Ed., InTech; Rijeka, Croatia, pp. 3–29 (2013).
- 2) T. Ishida and H. Shirota, *J. Phys. Chem. B* **117**, 1136–1150 (2013).

Visiting Professors



Visiting Professor

HASEGAWA, Jun-ya (from Hokkaido University)

Quantum Chemistry for the Excited States of Functional Molecules in Proteins and Solutions

Molecular interactions between chromophore and environment are the essential to furnish a protein with the photo-functionality. I am interested in the machinery of the photo-functions such as photosynthesis, vision, and bioluminescence. To understand the mechanism and to develop chemical concept behind the photo-functions, we develop electronic structure theories for excited state, analytical method for excitation-energy transfer pathway, and a hybrid quantum-mechanics/molecular mechanics method. In recent studies, we have clarified color-tuning mechanism of photo-functional proteins and excitation transfer mechanism of bridge-mediated donor-acceptor systems. We are also interested in developing a configuration interaction picture for the solvatochromic response of the molecular environment.



Visiting Associate Professor

ANDO, Koji (from Kyoto University)

Quantum Transfer Processes in Chemical and Biological Systems

At the core of chemistry, biochemistry, and materials sciences are reduction-oxidation and acid-base reactions, in which electron and proton transfers are the key elementary processes. Our research group has been working on theoretical and computational modeling of these inherently quantum dynamical processes in condensed matters. One recent achievement is a development of new quantum Monte Carlo simulation method with an account of induced-dipole corrections obtained from fragment molecular orbital calculations. It adequately described isotope mixing effect of dielectric phase transition temperature of hydrogen-bonding organic molecular crystal. Another is a development and numerical assessment of initial-value-represented propagator for semiquantal squeezed-state wave packet propagation, which extends our previous works of nuclear wave packet molecular dynamics simulation method.



Visiting Associate Professor

MORISHITA, Tetsuya (from AIST)

Development of *ab initio* Mean-Force Dynamics for Free-Energy Calculations

We have been developing a method for constructing free-energy profiles in the framework of *ab initio* molecular-dynamics. It is well known that the electronic state needs to be explicitly taken into account to describe bond formation or bond breaking in. *e.g.*, conformational transformations of biomolecules, which plays an important role in constructing their free-energy profiles. Developing force-fields that can describe such bond formations is, however, considered to be extremely difficult. It is therefore of great importance to develop a method that enables us to construct free-energy profiles without empirical force-fields.

Our interest particularly focuses on the incorporation of *ab initio* interatomic interactions into logarithmic mean-force dynamics (LogMFD), which is expected to enable us to efficiently construct free-energy profiles within the accuracy of *ab initio* force-fields. A preliminary result of “*ab initio*” LogMFD calculation for glycine dipeptide molecule has been recently obtained. We found that the free-energy landscape is sensitive to the description of the hydrogen bonding, which may not be appropriately handled with an empirical force-field only.

RESEARCH ACTIVITIES





RESEARCH ACTIVITIES

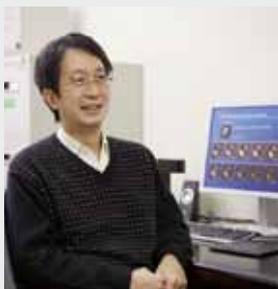
Photo-Molecular Science

We study the interaction between molecules and optical fields with its possible applications to active control of molecular functionality and reactivity. We also develop novel light sources to promote those studies. Two research facilities, the Laser Research Center for Molecular Science and the UVSOR, closely collaborate with the Department.

The core topics of the Department include ultrahigh-precision coherent control of gas- and condensed-phase molecules, high-resolution optical microscopy applied to nanomaterials, synchrotron-based spectroscopy of core-excited molecules and solid-state materials, vacuum-UV photochemistry, and the development of novel laser- and synchrotron-radiation sources.

Development of Advanced Near-Field Spectroscopy/Imaging and Application to Nanomaterials

Department of Photo-Molecular Science
Division of Photo-Molecular Science I



OKAMOTO, Hiromi
Professor

KOWAKA, Yasuyuki
HASHIYADA, Shun
WU, Huijun



NARUSHIMA, Tetsuya
Assistant Professor

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student
Technical Fellow



NISHIYAMA, Yoshio
IMS Research Assistant Professor

ISHIKAWA, Akiko
NOMURA, Emiko
YAMASAKI, Yumi
Technical Fellow
Secretary
Secretary

There is much demand for the study of local optical properties of molecular assemblies and materials, to understand nanoscale physical and chemical phenomena and/or to construct nanoscale optoelectronic devices. Scanning near-field optical microscopy (SNOM) is an imaging method that enables spatial resolution beyond the diffraction limit of light. Combination of this technique with various advanced spectroscopic methods may provide direct probing methods for dynamics in nanomaterials and nanoscale functionalities. It may yield essential and basic knowledge to analyze origins of characteristic features of the nanomaterial systems. We have constructed apparatuses of near-field spectroscopy and microscopy for excited-state studies of nanomaterials, with the feasibilities of nonlinear and time-resolved measurements. The developed apparatuses enable near-field measurements of two-photon induced emission, femtosecond time-resolved signals, and circular dichroism, in addition to conventional transmission, emission, and Raman-scattering. Based on these methods, we are investigating the characteristic spatiotemporal behavior of various metal-nanostructure systems and molecular assemblies.

1. Visualization of Localized Optical Fields and Plasmon Wavefunctions in Metal Nanostructures

We reported that wavefunctions of localized plasmon resonances of chemically synthesized metal (Au and Ag) nanoparticles are visualized by near-field transmission or two-photon excitation measurements.^{1,2)} The same methods were also applied to Au nanoparticle assemblies to visualize con-

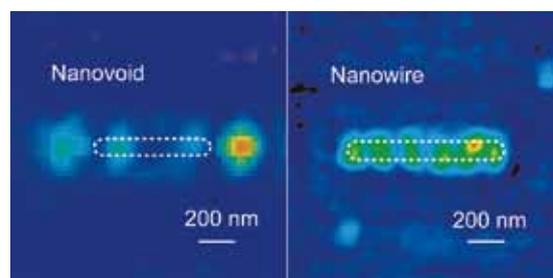


Figure 1. Near-field two-photon excitation images of an elongated rectangular nanoaperture on Au film ($630 \text{ nm}^l \times 90 \text{ nm}^w \times 30 \text{ nm}^t$) observed at 810 nm (left) and a nanowire ($860 \text{ nm}^l \times 100 \text{ nm}^w \times 30 \text{ nm}^t$) observed at 800 nm (right).

fined optical fields.^{1,2)}

We have extended the studies to a variety of metal nanostructures including those manufactured by the electron-beam lithography technique, in part as collaboration with researchers of other institutions. For elongated rectangular apertures opened on thin Au film, we observed spatially oscillating features in the apertures that are arising from localized surface plasmon resonance of the nanostructures (Figure 1).³⁾ The elongated rectangular aperture corresponds to an inverted structure of a nanorod, and the oscillating structure observed may have a similar origin to that for nanorods.

For one-dimensional linear array of spherical Au nanoparticles, we revealed that enhanced fields (observed at $\sim 800 \text{ nm}$) tend to localize near the ends of the arrays, when the number of particles exceeds 5 (Figure 2).⁴⁾ This observation is interpreted as a result of plasmon propagation among the particles and existence of localized modes near the boundaries

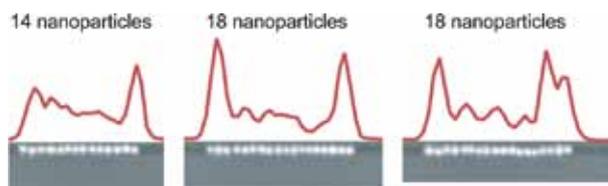


Figure 2. Plots of near-field two-photon excitation signals for the linear arrays of spherical Au nanoparticles (diameters ~ 100 nm) along the chain axis, observed at 785 nm. Images below the plot are corresponding scanning electron micrographs.

of the arrays.

We also tried to observe enhanced field characteristics for assemblies of particles with different shapes, specifically Ag nanowires joined with Ag nanospheres.⁵⁾ We have found that enhanced fields at the interstitial sites, polarized *perpendicular* to the long axis of the wire, are excited when the incident photons are polarized *along* the long axis of the wire. Such studies are essential as bases for designing unique optical properties and functions of metal nanostructures.

2. Near-Field Circular Dichroism Microscopy of Nanomaterials

Circular dichroism (CD) spectroscopy is widely used in the studies of chiral materials and magnetism. Some of nanomaterials composed of achiral molecules are reported to show CD activities arising from the nanoscale chirality. Two-dimensionally chiral metal nanostructures also show CD activities. Investigation of nanoscale local CD may provide valuable information on the origins of CD activities of such materials. For this purpose, we are developing an apparatus for near-field

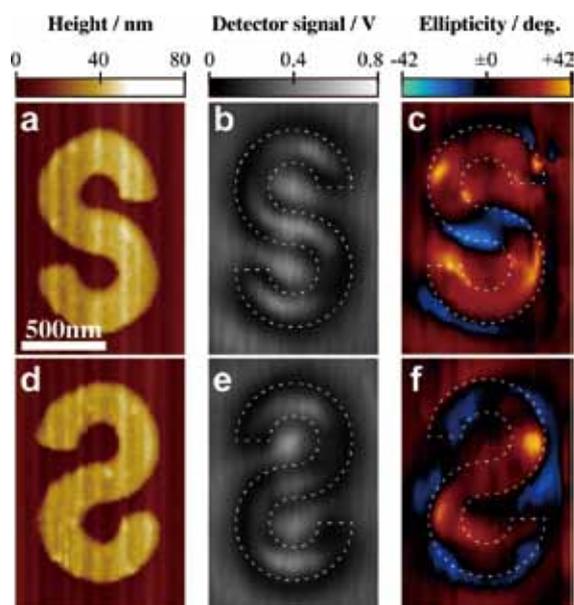


Figure 3. Topography (a, d), near-field transmission (b, e), and near-field CD (c, f) images of an S-shaped Au nanostructure (a, b, c) and its mirror-imaged structure (d, e, f) observed at 633 nm.

CD microscopy based on polarization modulation technique with a photoelastic modulator, and measuring CD images of nanoscale chiral materials.

Here we report on a nanoscale CD imaging for a two-dimensional chiral pair of Au nanostructures to elucidate the relationship between nanoscale chirality and CD activity.⁶⁾ We adopted a two-dimensional “S”-shaped nanostructure (1200 nm \times 700 nm, Au film thickness 40 nm) prepared with electron-beam lithography technique and its mirrored structure as the samples. The chiral pair exhibited very high local ellipticity at the center of the S-structure, and signals of both handedness coexisted in one nanostructure (Figure 3).

Based upon a model analysis for rotating dipole induced by the circular polarized light, we propose a mechanism of the strong CD signal at the center of the S-structure as mentioned in the following. If the rotational velocity of the induced polarization, in addition to the magnitude, changes reflecting the asymmetric structure of the sample, it produces perceivable difference between the optical response to the left-handed circular polarized light and that to the right-handed one, which yields a strong CD signal. This result indicates that it yields strong chiral field at the center of the structure, which may be potentially utilized for analysis of chiral molecules, chiral reaction fields, and so forth.

3. Construction of Apparatuses for Sub-20-fs Ultrafast Near-Field Spectroscopy

Surface plasmons of noble metal nanoparticles have very short lifetimes in the range of ~ 2 -20 fs. To achieve a SNOM observation of such fast dynamics in the individual nanoparticles, we have to overcome serious dispersion effects arising from the optical components involved, especially from the optical fiber of the SNOM probe. We achieved that by combining the conventional dispersion compensation devices composed of prism and grating pairs with adaptive pulse shaping technique, and succeeded in delivering sub-20-fs pulses to the near-field aperture with a spatial resolution of ~ 100 nm.¹⁾ At present we have obtained pulses of less than 15 fs FWHM at the near-field aperture. We are conducting position-dependence measurements for the dephasing time of localized plasmons for single gold nanorods.

References

- 1) H. Okamoto, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.* **86**, 397–413 (2013).
- 2) H. Okamoto and K. Imura, *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **4**, 2230–2241 (2013).
- 3) K. Imura, K. Ueno, H. Misawa and H. Okamoto, *J. Phys. Chem. C* **117**, 2449–2454 (2013).
- 4) T. Shimada, K. Imura, H. Okamoto and M. Kitajima, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 4265–4269 (2013).
- 5) S. Kim, K. Imura, M. Lee, T. Narushima, H. Okamoto and D. H. Jeong, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 4146–4153 (2013).
- 6) T. Narushima and H. Okamoto, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 13805–13809 (2013).

Design and Reconstruction of Molecular Quantum States of Motion

Department of Photo-Molecular Science
Division of Photo-Molecular Science I



OHSIMA, Yasuhiro
Professor

HAYASHI, Masato
MIYAKE, Shinichiro
INAGAKI, Itsuko



MIZUSE, Kenta
Assistant Professor

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Secretary



FUJIWARA, Masanori
IMS Research Assistant Professor

Molecules are vital existence. In a gas-phase ensemble at room temperature, they are, in an average, flying away by a few hundred meters, making turns almost reaching to 10^{11} times, and shaking themselves more than 10^{13} times within the duration of only one second. The ultimate goal this research group has been aiming to is to capture the lively figures of molecules moving in such a dynamic manner and to have a perfect command over the molecular motions. Here lasers with ultimate resolution in time and energy domains are employed complementally and cooperatively for this purpose.

1. Nonadiabatic Excitation of Molecular Rotation Induced by Intense Ultrashort Laser Fields

When a gaseous molecular sample is irradiated by an intense nonresonant ultrashort laser pulse, the rotation of the molecules is coherently excited to create a rotational quantum wave packet (WP). We developed a method to explore the nonadiabatic excitation in a quantum-state resolved manner and applied it to diatomic and symmetric-top molecules.¹⁾ It has been shown that the state distribution is a useful experimental source for verifying the excitation process.^{2,3)} When a pair of excitation pulses is implemented, partial control of rotational-state distribution has been achieved.^{1,4)} In a favorable case, the double-pulse excitation has enabled us to reconstruct experimentally a rotational WP thus created.⁵⁾ The sense of rotation can also be controlled, yielding to a rotational WP exhibiting angular-momentum orientation.^{6,7)}

2. Coherent Excitation of Intermolecular Vibrations by Nonresonant Intense Ultrashort Laser Fields

Nonadiabatic interaction with an intense ultrashort laser

field can also coherently excite vibration of molecule. We have succeeded in creating and observing WPs pertinent to intermolecular vibrations of several molecular clusters in their vibronic ground states.

3. Construction of an Ion-Imaging Apparatus for Wave Packet Imaging

We have constructed an ion-imaging apparatus for tracking the time-dependent molecular alignment by monitoring the 2D spatial distribution of Coulomb-exploded fragment ions. In the apparatus, ion clouds are repelled perpendicularly to hit a 2D detector, of which detection plate is set parallel along the initial flight direction of the ions. This unique arrangement allows us to record ion images for non-cylindrically symmetric fragment distribution. By using this experimental setup, we have monitored spatiotemporal propagation of the molecular alignment of jet-cooled N_2 .

4. High-Resolution Laser Spectroscopy of Benzene Clusters with Atoms and Small Molecules^{8,9)}

As prototypical systems for elucidating the intermolecular interaction pertinent to aromatic rings, we studied clusters of benzene with small numbers of atoms and molecules (such as He and H_2), by exploring via two-color resonant two-photon ionization in the vicinity of the monomer S_1-S_0 6_0^1 band. Extensive adiabatic cooling with the rotational temperature of < 0.5 K was conducted by the high-pressure pulsed expansion. Sub-Doppler resolution yielding the line width of 250 MHz was realized in a collimated molecular beam by employing Fourier-transform-limited ultraviolet pulses for the excitation.

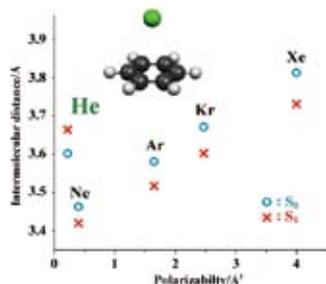


Figure 1. The effective intermolecular distances in the benzene–rare gas complexes.

The observed transition frequencies of benzene–(He) $_n$ with $n = 1$ and 2 were fitted to derive the molecular constants with accuracy improved by a factor of 50 than those reported previously.¹⁰ The determined rotational constants for $n = 1$ set the distance of the He atom from the benzene ring, which is even larger than those of the analogous systems, *i.e.*, benzene–Ne and –Ar, as shown in Figure 1. This apparent anomaly is discussed with the recent theoretical results based on high-level quantum mechanical calculation coupled with the numerical solution of the 3D eigenvalue problem.¹¹ The electronic excitation induces the increase in the distance for benzene–He, as opposed to the contraction of other benzene–rare gas systems. The distance and the change for $n = 2$ are almost the same as those for $n = 1$. We also recorded the excitation spectrum of $n = 1$ with the mono ^{13}C -substituted benzene. The asymmetric substitution lifts the degeneracy of the $S_1\ 6^1$ state in the benzene molecule, and two vibronic bands located nearby to each other were observed.

For $\text{C}_6\text{H}_6\text{--}(\text{H}_2)_n$, two distinguished isomers, correlating to *para* and *ortho* H_2 , are identified for $n = 1$ and 2. This finding is the manifestation of the internal rotation of the H_2 unit(s) located above (and below) the benzene molecular plane within the clusters. For the observation of the weaker binding *para* species, a gas sample of pure *para* H_2 was used. Rotationally resolved spectra allowed us to fix the cluster geometry unambiguously. Three vibronic bands involving vdW-mode excitation were observed for the *ortho* species with $n = 1$, yielding to probable sets of vibrational frequencies of all the three vdW modes. One of them correlates to the splitting between the $m = 0$ and ± 1 sublevels in the $j = 1$ state of a freely rotating H_2 molecule, and the potential barrier for the hindered internal rotation has been evaluated from the values, as shown in Figure 2. Rotationally resolved spectrum of benzene–(*ortho* H_2) $_3$ is consistent with a (2

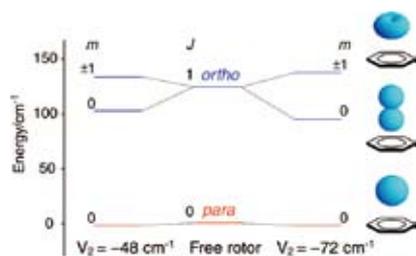


Figure 2. Schematic energy diagram for the internal rotation of H_2 inside benzene– H_2 . Two probable values for the potential parameter, V_2 , from the experimental results are adopted. On right, probability angular distributions of the H_2 molecular axis are schematically shown for the lowest three states.

+ 1) binding motif, where two H_2 molecules on one side of the benzene plane seem to scramble their positions and roles. All the clusters examined with rotational resolution exhibited homogeneous line broadening, which corresponds to the upper-state lifetimes in the sub-nanosecond regime, most probably due to vibrational predissociation in the $S_1\ 6^1$ manifold.

5. Seeded Optical Parametric Amplifier for Generating Chirped Nanosecond Pulses¹²

To realize rapid adiabatic passage (RAP), which drives coherent population transfer from an initial quantum state to a target state with 100% efficiency, we constructed an optical parametric amplifier (OPA) with BiBO crystals, which was seeded by a phase-modulated cw beam in the 1,040–1,070 nm region. Two-stage pre-amplification by Yb-doped fibers were implemented for stable injection to the OPA. The frequency chirp in the OPA pulse was actively controlled, as shown in Figure 3. Down/up chirps with up to 500 MHz shift were demonstrated. The output pulse energy was ~ 40 mJ, which is sufficient for two-photon RAP.

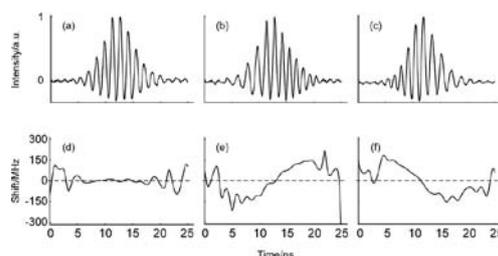


Figure 3. Observed heterodyne signals of the OPA pulses (a): without the phase modulation to the seeding beam, (b) and (c): with the phase modulation, and the time-dependent frequency shifts: (d), (e) and (f), corresponding to (a), (b) and (c), respectively.

References

- 1) Y. Ohshima and H. Hasegawa, *Int. Rev. Chem. Phys.* **29**, 619–663 (2010).
- 2) H. Hasegawa and Y. Ohshima, *Phys. Rev. A* **74**, 061401 (4 pages) (2006).
- 3) H. Hasegawa and Y. Ohshima, *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **454**, 148–152 (2008).
- 4) D. Baek, H. Hasegawa and Y. Ohshima, *J. Chem. Phys.* **134**, 224302 (10 pages) (2011).
- 5) H. Hasegawa and Y. Ohshima, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **101**, 053002 (4 pages) (2008).
- 6) K. Kitano, H. Hasegawa and Y. Ohshima, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **103**, 223002 (4 pages) (2009).
- 7) Y. Khodorkovsky, K. Kitano, H. Hasegawa, Y. Ohshima and I. Sh. Averbukh, *Phys. Rev. A* **83**, 023423 (10 pages) (2011).
- 8) M. Hayashi and Y. Ohshima, *Chem. Phys.* **419**, 131–137 (2013).
- 9) M. Hayashi and Y. Ohshima, *J. Chem. Phys. A*, in press (2013).
- 10) S. M. Beck, M. G. Liverman, D. L. Monts and R. E. Smalley, *J. Chem. Phys.* **70**, 232–237 (1979).
- 11) S. Lee, J. S. Chung, P. M. Felker, J. L. Cacheiro, B. Fernández, T. B. Pedersen and H. Koch, *J. Chem. Phys.* **119**, 12956–12964 (2003).
- 12) S. Miyake and Y. Ohshima, *Opt. Express* **21**, 5269–5274 (2013).

Development of High-Precision Coherent Control and Its Applications

Department of Photo-Molecular Science
Division of Photo-Molecular Science II



OHMORI, Kenji
Professor



TAKEI, Nobuyuki
Assistant Professor

GOTO, Haruka
SOMMER, Christian
NAKAGAWA, Yoshihiro

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student

KOYASU, Kuniaki
INAGAKI, Itsuko
YAMAGAMI, Yukiko

Graduate Student
Secretary
Secretary

Coherent control is based on manipulation of quantum phases of wave functions. It is a basic scheme of controlling a variety of quantum systems from simple atoms to nano-structures with possible applications to novel quantum technologies such as bond-selective chemistry and quantum computation. Coherent control is thus currently one of the principal subjects of various fields of science and technology such as atomic and molecular physics, solid-state physics, quantum electronics, and information science and technology. One promising strategy to carry out coherent control is to use coherent light to modulate a matter wave with its optical phase. We have so far developed a high-precision wave-packet interferometry by stabilizing the relative quantum phase of the two molecular wave packets generated by a pair of femto-second laser pulses on the attosecond time scale. We will

apply our high-precision quantum interferometry to gas, liquid, solid, and surface systems to explore and control various quantum phenomena.

1. Optically Engineered Quantum Interference of Delocalized Wavefunctions in a Bulk Solid: The Example of Solid Para-Hydrogen¹⁾

Local excitations of indistinguishable particles in a solid are quantum-mechanically superposed to give delocalized wave functions. Their interference is often so short-lived that it eludes observation and manipulation. Here we have actively controlled interference of delocalized vibrational wave func-

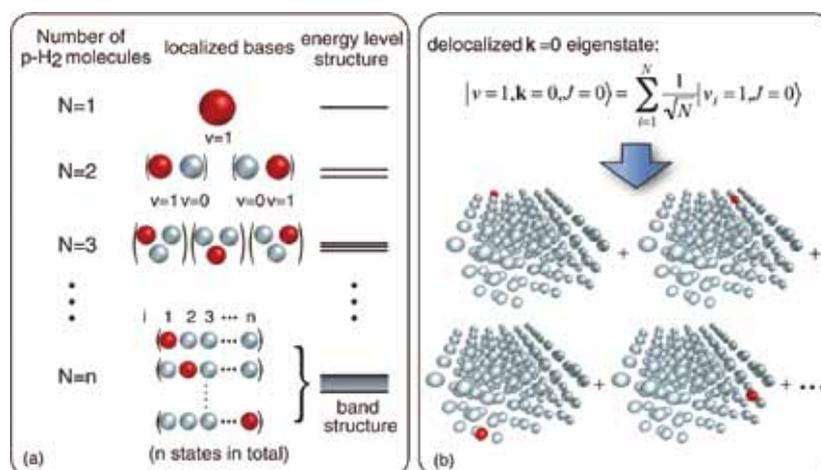


Figure 1. Formation of the delocalized vibron in solid p -H₂. (a) A band structure arises from the interaction among many indistinguishable p -H₂ molecules, one of which is vibrationally excited. The red and blue spheres stand for the vibrationally excited and ground-state p -H₂ molecules, respectively. (b) Every p -H₂ molecule within a single crystal has an equal probability to be vibrationally excited. These locally excited states $|v_i = 1\rangle$ ($i = 1, \dots, N$) are coherently superposed to give a delocalized vibron state $|v = 1, \mathbf{k} = 0\rangle$. This figure has been adopted from reference 1.

tions in solid *para*-hydrogen produced by a pair of ultrashort laser pulses. The ultrafast evolution of their interference changes from almost completely constructive (amplification by a factor of ~ 4) to destructive when we change the timing of those two laser pulses by only 4 fs. This active control serves as an experimental tool to investigate the spatiotemporal evolution of a wave function in a bulk solid.

2. Wavepacket Interferometry for Nuclear Densities and Flux Densities²⁾

The traditional wavepacket interferometry for nuclear densities is extended to nuclear flux densities. Accordingly, a molecule vibrating in an electronic excited state may be

prepared such that at a given time, the nuclear densities correspond to a broad distribution of the molecular bond, from short to long distances, which is subdivided into a chain of lobes. We discover that neighbouring lobes, or groups of lobes, may flow towards alternating directions, implying alternating bond stretches and bond compressions. The corresponding nuclear flux densities may be controlled by appropriate parameters of the two laser pulses, which generate the underlying interferences. Similar patterns of the nuclear densities and flux densities may also be created by a single laser pulse, which may cause interferences of the overlapping tail and head of a wavepacket as they run towards or away from a turning point, respectively. The phenomena are demonstrated for the model system $I_2(B)$.

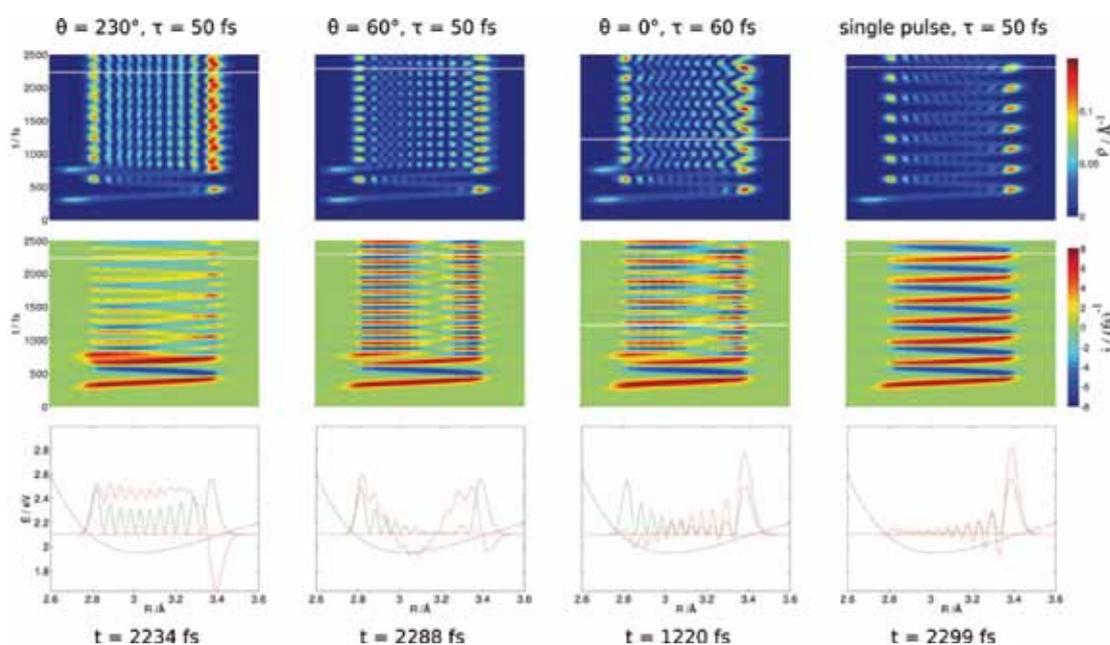


Figure 2. Wavepacket interferometry for the nuclear densities $\rho(R, t)$ (top panels) and flux densities $j(R, t)$ (middle panels) of the model $I_2(B)$, after excitations by two sub-pulses (first three columns) or by a single pulse (last column) versus nuclear bond length R (abscissa) and time t (ordinate). The values of $\rho(R, t)$ and $j(R, t)$ are indicated by colour codes on the right-hand side. The values of the control parameters of the laser sub-pulses (the duration τ and the phase θ of the second sub-pulse) are specified above the top panels. All other parameters of the laser pulses are fixed. The bottom panels show snapshots of $\rho(R, t)$ (green lines) and $j(R, t)$ (red lines) embedded in the PES of the electronic B -state (blue line) at specific times, which are indicated by horizontal lines in the top panels, and specified below the bottom panels. The new phenomena are discussed in detail in the text. This figure has been adopted from reference 2.

References

- 1) H. Katsuki, Y. Kayanuma and K. Ohmori, *Phys. Rev. B* **88**, 014507 (2013).
- 2) T. Bredtmann, H. Katsuki, J. Manz, K. Ohmori and C. Stemmler, *Mol. Phys.* **111**, 1691–1696 (2013). (invited paper).

Molecular Inner-Shell Spectroscopy: Local Electronic Structure and Intermolecular Interaction

Department of Photo-Molecular Science
Division of Photo-Molecular Science III



KOSUGI, Nobuhiro
Professor

YUZAWA, Hayato
MOCHIZUKI, Kenji
WANG, Yu-Fu



YAMANE, Hiroyuki
Assistant Professor

IMS Fellow
Graduate Student
Graduate Student*



NAGASAKA, Masanari
Assistant Professor

NAKANE, Junko
Secretary

In order to reveal local electronic structures and weak intermolecular interactions in molecular systems such as organic solids, liquids, aqueous solutions, and molecular clusters, we are developing and improving several kinds of soft X-ray spectroscopic techniques, such as X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (X-ray PES, XPS), X-ray absorption spectroscopy (XAS), resonant Auger electron spectroscopy (RAS), X-ray emission spectroscopy (XES), resonant XES (RXES), and resonant inelastic X-ray scattering (RIXS), at UVSOR in-vacuum undulator beamlines BL-3U and BL-6U with some international collaboration programs, and also an original *ab initio* quantum chemical program package GSCF, which is optimized to calculation of molecular inner-shell processes.

1. Electrochemical Reaction of Aqueous Iron Sulfate Solutions¹⁾

The redox reactions of Fe ions are one of the most common electrochemical systems. Fe redox reactions have been mainly studied by voltammetric methods, but it is difficult to observe *in situ* change in valence of Fe ions in dilute electrolyte solutions. Recently, we have developed a liquid cell for soft X-ray absorption spectroscopy (XAS) in transmission mode. Furthermore, we have succeeded in development of an *in situ* XAS measurement system to study electrochemical reactions of electrolytes under realistic conditions by using a liquid cell with built-in electrodes. Change in valence of Fe ions in an aqueous iron sulfate solution at different potentials is investigated by Fe L-edge XAS.¹⁾

Figure 1 shows the Fe L-edge XAS spectra of 0.5 M aqueous iron sulfate solutions at pH = 2.2 by variation of the

potential at a gold electrode. Each XAS spectrum is measured at a constant potential. The XAS spectra reveal signals from Fe(II) and Fe(III) ions and show an isosbestic point, indicating only two species are involved. As seen in Figure 1(a), a nonlinear oxidation of Fe(II) to Fe(III) ions is observed when the potential is increased from 0.0 to 0.9 V. On the other hand, in Figure 1(b), the reduction of Fe(III) to Fe(II) ions shows linear dependence on the potential as decreased from 0.9 to -0.4 V.

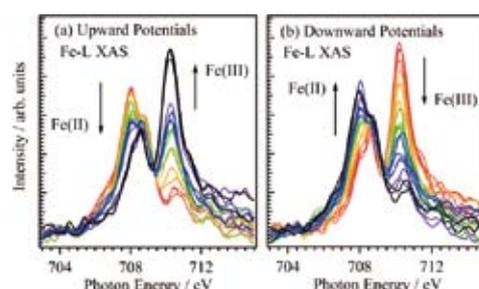


Figure 1. Fe L-edge XAS spectra of Fe ions in a 0.5 M aqueous iron sulfate at different potentials: (a) increasing from 0.00 to 0.90 V and (b) decreasing from 0.90 to -0.40 V.

Figure 2 shows the fraction of Fe(II) ions from total Fe ions as a function of potential and scanning direction, which is obtained from the XAS spectra. The fraction of Fe(II) ions decreases with increasing potential. Two processes are found in this oxidation process. The process at a high potential (0.72 V) is simple oxidation of Fe(II). The process at a low potential (0.34 V) involves the sulfate ions. The peak positions are dependent on the scanning rate because the rate of this process is dominantly influenced by the sulfate ions, which affect

electrode kinetic parameters and diffusion coefficients. On the other hand, the formation of Fe(II) with decreasing potential is a simple reduction of Fe(III) ions. We have discussed the mechanism of these Fe redox processes by correlating the XAS results with cyclic voltammetry results at different scanning rates.

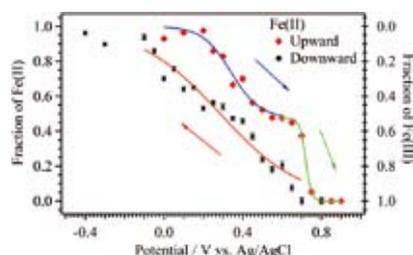


Figure 2. Fraction of Fe(II) ions as a function of potential and scanning direction versus Ag/AgCl with saturated KCl solutions.

2. Substituent-Induced Intermolecular Interaction in Organic Crystals Revealed by Precise Band-Dispersion Measurements²⁾

The intermolecular band dispersion, originating from the periodicity of the molecular stacking structure, is essential to investigate the charge transport mechanism related to organic electronics. Recently, we have succeeded in observation of quite small intermolecular band dispersions for crystalline films of metal phthalocyanine (MPc, M = metal) by the precise angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES) experiments.²⁾ These observations enable us to perform systematic study of the intermolecular interaction in terms of the intermolecular distance along the π - π stacking direction (a_{\perp}) by changing terminal groups or central metals in MPc.

Figure 3(a) shows the photon energy ($h\nu$) dependence of normal-emission ARPES for the crystalline MnPc film on Au(111) at 15 K. The highest occupied molecular orbital (HOMO, Mn 3d) and HOMO-1 (C 2p) derived peaks of MnPc show a clear periodic shift. Moreover, we have found that the Mn 3d derived peak consists of two components with the different dispersion, indicating the relatively strong interaction at the Mn site. Figure 3(b) shows the valence band map for the crystalline MnPc film on Au(111), wherein the symmetric Γ and Y points are estimated from the lattice constant of 3.27 Å from the X-ray diffraction. The agreement between the periodicity of C 2p peak and the symmetric points indicates that the observed dispersion is ascribed to the intermolecular interaction. For the Mn 3d peak, the peak split and its dispersion are clearly seen in the band map. Furthermore, the periodicity of the Mn 3d dispersion is 1/2 times of that of the C 2p dispersion as labeled Y_{2a} . A possible origin of the Mn 3d dispersion is dimerization of the Mn d_{π} state.

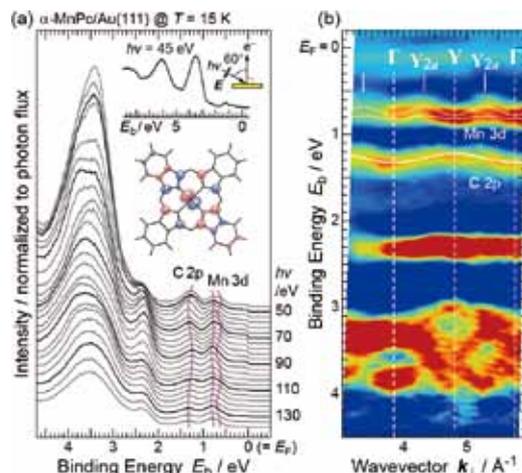


Figure 3. (a) $h\nu$ -dependent normal-emission ARPES spectra ($h\nu$ step = 4 eV) of the MnPc crystalline film on Au(111) at 15 K. Inset shows the experimental geometry, wide valence-band spectrum at $h\nu = 45$ eV, and the spatial distribution of the HOMO of MnPc. (b) Valence band map obtained from the second derivative of the ARPES spectra, with the tight-binding fitting (white curve).

From the observed band dispersions of the C-2p-derived band for crystalline films of various MPc molecules, the intermolecular transfer integral (t_{\perp}) can be evaluated with respect to the intermolecular distance (a_{\perp}) as shown in Figure 4. From the t_{\perp} -vs.- a_{\perp} relation, we have found that (i) the t_{\perp} value is getting large with decreasing the a_{\perp} value due to the stronger intermolecular electronic coupling and that (ii) the t_{\perp} -vs.- a_{\perp} relation seems to be fitted by a linear function in the present narrow a_{\perp} range. From the least-squares fitting, the slope parameter of t_{\perp}/a_{\perp} is determined to be 75 ± 5 meV/Å for the C-2p-derived band of α -crystalline MPc films.

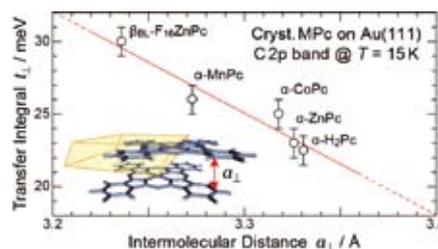


Figure 4. The t_{\perp} -versus- a_{\perp} relation for the C 2p band in MPc crystals at 15 K obtained from the band dispersion measurement. The least-square fitting gives a slope parameter of $t_{\perp}/a_{\perp} = 75 \pm 5$ meV/Å.

References

- 1) M. Nagasaka, H. Yuzawa, T. Horigome, A. P. Hitchcock and N. Kosugi, *J. Phys. Chem. C* **117**, 16343–16348 (2013).
- 2) H. Yamane and N. Kosugi, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **111**, 086602 (2013).

Award

YAMANE, Hiroyuki; Young Researcher Award from National Institutes of Natural Sciences.

* carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Tamkang University, Taiwan

Light Source Developments by Using Relativistic Electron Beams

UVSOR Facility
Division of Advanced Accelerator Research



KATOH, Masahiro
 Professor



ADACHI, Masahiro
 Assistant Professor



KONOMI, Taro
 Assistant Professor



OHIGASHI, Takuji
 Assistant Professor

TANAKA, Seiichi
 ARAI, Hidemi
 KAJIURA, Yohei

Post-Doctoral Fellow
 Post-Doctoral Fellow
 Graduate Student*

SEKITA, Sou
 KAWAKAMI, Ryou

Graduate Student*
 Graduate Student*

This project involves researches and developments on synchrotron light source, free electron laser, beam physics and their related technologies, such as applications of the light sources. The most of the researches were carried out at the UVSOR facility.

result of the machine study just for two days, we could achieve the injection efficiency of about 20%. To introduce this scheme to the daily users operation, the efficiency should be higher than 50%. The study is going on.

1. Developments on UVSOR Accelerators

The magnetic lattice of UVSOR was modified in 2012. The new lattice gives small emittance of 15 nm-rad, which results in higher brightness of the synchrotron radiation. An in-vacuum undulator was successfully commissioned, which provides intense soft X-rays to a scanning transmission X-ray microscope (STXM). Although the storage ring was successfully commissioned in July, 2012,¹⁾ the machine tuning has been continued to achieve more stable operation. The beam injection efficiency has been gradually improved by the fine tuning of the injection system. Sudden beam losses frequently observed just after the commissioning have been gradually decreasing, as the vacuum conditioning via irradiation of synchrotron radiation was proceeding.

A new novel technique to inject the beam with a pulse sextupole magnet (Figure 1) was successfully demonstrated. By using this technique, the beam movement during the injection, which is inevitable with the traditional injection scheme with pulsed dipole magnets, can be avoided. As the



Figure 1. Pulse sextupole magnet developed for UVSOR-III.

2. Improvements of STXM Beam-Line

After the successful commissioning of the STXM, the beamline BL4U (Figure 2), has been improved as an integrated system for upcoming user operation. For example, to bring out satisfactory performance of the STXM, 1) control

software of the beamline with sophisticated GUI, which makes linkage between the undulator, the monochromator and the STXM, was updated. 2) Wider energy range of incident X-rays, from 150 to 880 eV, became available by tuning the monochromator and the gap width of the undulator. 3) An experimental hutch was built at the end station of the beamline to stabilize temperature, to avoid from acoustic noise and to keep the air clean around the STXM.

On the other hand, two sample cells were designed for new applications of in-situ and polarization dependent observations. These sample cells will open new region of molecular science of the STXM.



Figure 2. BL4U Beam-line for STXM.

3. Light Source Technology Developments

We have demonstrated that coherent synchrotron radiation of various properties could be generated in an electron storage ring by using an external laser source. This research is supported by the Quantum Beam Technology Program of JST/MEXT. Under this support, a new experimental station has been constructed. The generation of coherent synchrotron radiation at the new site was successfully demonstrated. Some basic researches on coherent synchrotron radiation have been conducted as shown in Figure 3.²⁾ An ultrafast terahertz

detector was tested.³⁾ Applications using coherent synchrotron radiation are under preparation and will be demonstrated in near future.

Laser Compton scattering is a method to produce monochromatic and energy-tunable gamma-ray pulses. Laser pulses are injected to the storage ring and are scattered by the relativistic electrons circulating in the ring. We developed a method to produce ultra-short gamma-ray pulses and have demonstrated a photon-induced positron annihilation lifetime spectroscopy experiment.⁴⁾

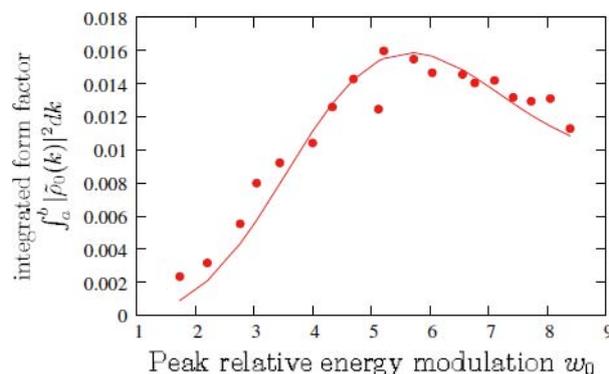


Figure 3. Observed saturation of coherent synchrotron radiation produced by the laser modulation method at UVSOR-II.

References

- 1) M. Adachi, H. Zen, T. Konomi, J. Yamazaki, K. Hayashi and M. Katoh, *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **425**, 042013 (2013).
- 2) M. Hosaka, N. Yamamoto, Y. Takashima, C. Szwarz, M. Le Parquaire, C. Evain, S. Bielawski, M. Adachi, T. Tanikawa, S. Kimura, M. Katoh, M. Shimada and T. Takahashi, *Phys. Rev. S. T. Accel. Beams* **16**, 020701 (2013).
- 3) P. Thoma, A. Scheuring, S. Wuensch, K. Il'In, A. Semenov, H-W Huebers, V. Judin, A-S. Mueller, N. Smale, M. Adachi, S. Tanaka, S. Kimura, M. Katoh, N. Yamamoto, M. Hosaka, E. Roussel, C. Szwarz, S. Bielawski and M. Siegel, *IEEE Trans. Terahertz Sci. Tech.* **3**(1), 81–86 (2013).
- 4) Y. Taira, H. Toyokawa, R. Kuroda, N. Yamamoto, M. Adachi, S. Tanaka and M. Katoh, *Rev. Sci. Instrum.* **84**, 053305 (2013).

Awards

TAIRA, Yoshitaka; Young Scientist Award of the Physical Society of Japan.

TAIRA, Yoshitaka; 2012 Annual Meeting Award of the Particle Accelerator Society of Japan.

HIDA, Yohei; 2012 Annual Meeting Award of the Particle Accelerator Society of Japan.

NIWA, Takahiro; 2012 Annual Meeting Award of the Particle Accelerator Society of Japan.

Synchrotron Radiation Spectroscopy on Strongly Correlated Electron Systems

UVSOR Facility
Division of Advanced Solid State Physics



KIMURA, Shin-ichi
Associate Professor (–June, 2013)*



MATSUNAMI, Masaharu
Assistant Professor

HAJIRI, Tetsuya
SHIMURA, Yusuke
HIRATE, Satoshi

Graduate Student[†]
Graduate Student[†]
Graduate Student[†]

KATO, Masaki
KANEKO, Masaki
MOMIYAMA, Hakuya

Graduate Student[†]
Graduate Student[†]
Graduate Student[†]

Solids with strong electron–electron interaction, namely strongly correlated electron systems (SCES), have various physical properties, such as non-BCS superconducting, colossal magneto-resistance, heavy fermion and so on, which cannot be predicted by first-principle band structure calculation. Due to the physical properties, the materials are the candidates of the next generation functional materials. We investigate the mechanism of the physical properties as well as the electronic structure of SCES, especially rare-earth compounds, organic superconductors and transition-metal compounds, by infrared/THz spectroscopy and angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy based on synchrotron radiation. Since experimental techniques using synchrotron radiation are evolved rapidly, the development of the synchrotron radiation instruments is also one of our research subjects.

1. Strongly Hybridized Electronic Structure of YbAl_2 : An Angle-Resolved Photoemission Study¹⁾

Heavy-fermion or valence fluctuation systems are characterized by the strong correlations of f electrons, resulting in an enhanced effective mass of quasiparticles due to the band renormalization effect. Consequently, the band structure and Fermi surface (FS) topology are modified from those predicted in band structure calculations based on local density approximation (LDA). To estimate the band renormalization effect, a direct comparison of the experimental band structure as well as the FS with the calculations is necessary. Angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES), which can probe both band structure and FS, is the most suitable tool for this purpose. Here we reported the electronic structure of a prototypical valence fluctuation system, YbAl_2 , which is known as one of the prototypical valence fluctuation systems, using

ARPES. In a recent hard X-ray photoemission spectroscopy study, the mean valence of Yb ions was estimated as +2.2 below 300 K. Correspondingly, an extremely high Kondo temperature (T_K) exceeding 2000 K has been suggested by the magnetic susceptibility or the inelastic neutron scattering. The mass enhancement factor is particularly small among heavy-fermion systems known so far, implying the small renormalization effect. Thus, YbAl_2 can be a suitable system to investigate the applicable limit of LDA calculation in relation with the fluctuating valence for the heavy-fermion systems. The observed band dispersions shown in Figure 1 are well described in terms of band structure calculations based on LDA calculation. Strong hybridization between the conduction and $4f$

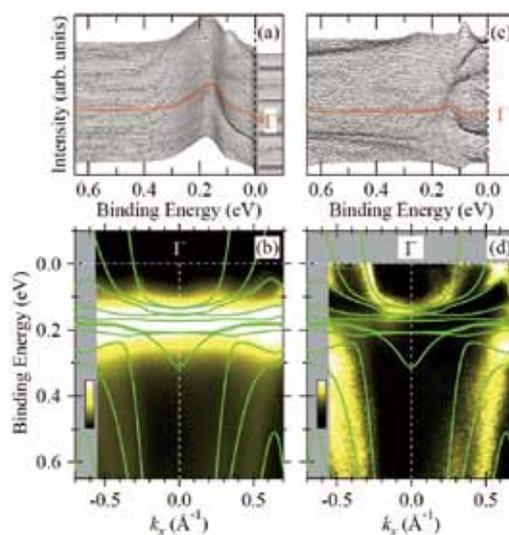


Figure 1. ARPES spectra (a) and intensity plot (b) near E_F along the Γ -K direction. (c), (d) The same data as in (a) and (b), normalized to the angleintegrated spectrum. The band dispersions obtained by the LDA calculation are overlapped in (b) and (d).

bands is identified on the basis of the periodic Anderson model. The evaluated small mass enhancement factor and the high Kondo temperature qualitatively agree with those obtained from thermodynamic measurements. Such findings suggest that the strong hybridization suppresses band renormalization and is responsible for the valence fluctuations in YbAl_2 .

2. Optical Study of Archetypical Valence-Fluctuating Eu-Systems²⁾

Intermetallic compounds based on rare earth elements with an unstable valence, especially Ce, Eu and Yb, present many unusual properties and are therefore the subject of intense research since many years. Historically, the understanding of these compounds has been dominated by a dichotomy between the Kondo lattice/intermediate valence (KL/IV) scenario for Ce-/Yb-based systems and the valence fluctuating (VF) scenario for Eu-based systems. For Ce- or Yb-based KL/IV systems the nature of the electronic states and the low-energy excitations have been intensively investigated and are relatively well understood (with the exception of the immediate vicinity of the quantum critical point) while for Eu-based VF systems this knowledge is very limited. Then, we have investigated the optical conductivity of the prominent valence fluctuating compounds EuIr_2Si_2 and EuNi_2P_2 in the infrared energy range to get new insights into the electronic properties of valence fluctuating systems. For both compounds we observe upon cooling the formation of a renormalized Drude response, a partial suppression of the optical conductivity below 100 meV and the appearance of a mid-infrared peak at 0.15 eV for EuIr_2Si_2 and at 0.13 eV for EuNi_2P_2 . Most remarkably, our results show a strong similarity with the optical spectra reported for many Ce- or Yb-based heavy fermion metals and intermediate valence systems, although the phase diagrams and the temperature dependence of the valence differ strongly between Eu- and Ce-/Yb-systems. This suggests that the hybridization between 4*f*- and conduction electrons, which is responsible for the properties of Ce- and Yb-systems, plays an important role in valence fluctuating Eu-systems.

3. Design of a Spin-, Symmetry-, and Momentum-Resolved Electronic Structure Analysis Instruments at UVSOR-III

UVSOR Facility equips two public undulator-beamlines for angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy, one is BL5U in the photon energy $h\nu$ region of 20–200 eV and the other BL7U of $h\nu = 6\text{--}40\text{eV}$. Since the monochromator of the former beamline is an old-style spherical grating type SGM-TRAIN constructed in 1990s and the throughput intensity and energy resolution are poor, the beamline was planned to be replaced to state-of-the-art monochromator and end station. Then we designed a new spin and angle-resolved photoemission

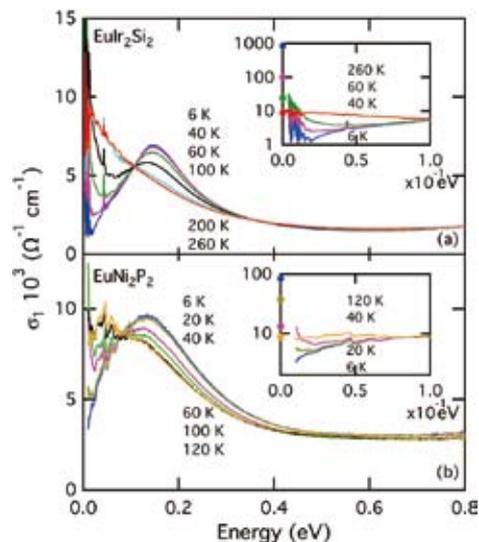


Figure 2. The real part of the optical conductivity spectra of EuIr_2Si_2 and EuNi_2P_2 at various temperatures. Insets: The low-energy optical conductivity spectra (solid lines) and the corresponding values for the dc conductivity, $\sigma_{dc} = \rho^{-1}$, (symbols) at 6, 40, 60 and 260 K for EuIr_2Si_2 and at 6, 20, 40 and 120 K for EuNi_2P_2 .

spectroscopy instrument with variable photon energy and polarization. We employed a Monk-Gillieson-type variable-line-spacing plane-grating monochromator covering the photon energy of 20–200 eV. The end station shown in Figure 3 equips a VLEED spin detector. The beamline is constructed in FY2013-FY2014 and will be opened to users from FY2015.



Figure 3. Schematic figure of the spin-, symmetry-, and momentum-resolved photoemission end station of BL5U, UVSOR-III.

References

- 1) M. Matsunami, T. Hajiri, H. Miyazaki, M. Kosaka and S. Kimura, *Phys. Rev. B* **87**, 165141 (2013).
- 2) V. Guritanu, S. Seiro, J. Sichelschmidt, N. Caroca-Canales, T. Iizuka, S. Kimura, C. Geibel and F. Steglich, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 247207 (2012).

* Present Position; Professor, Graduate School of Frontier Bioscience, Osaka University

† carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Nagoya University

Electronic Structure and Decay Dynamics in Atoms and Molecules Following Core Hole Creation

UVSOR Facility
Division of Advanced Photochemistry



SHIGEMASA, Eiji
Associate Professor



IWAYAMA, Hiroshi
Assistant Professor

The dynamics of the inner-shell photoexcitation, photoionization, and subsequent decay processes is much more complex, in comparison to outer-shell photo-processes. For instance, the inner-shell photoionization is concomitant with the excitation and ionization of valence electrons, which reveal themselves as shake-up and shake-off satellite structures in the corresponding photoelectron spectrum. The one-photon multi-electron processes, which are entirely due to the electron correlation in the system, are known to happen not only in the primary inner-shell hole creation processes, but also in their relaxation processes. Our research project is focused on elucidating the electronic structures and decay dynamics in core-excited atoms and molecules, by utilizing various spectroscopic techniques together with monochromatized synchrotron radiation in the soft x-ray region.

1. Ultrafast Dynamics in C 1s Core-Excited CF₄ Studied by Two-Dimensional Resonant Auger Spectroscopy

Excitation of a core electron to the lowest unoccupied antibonding orbital weakens the molecular bonding and populates generally a dissociative state. Morin and Nenner demonstrated that the $3d \rightarrow \sigma^*$ excitation in HBr leads to a fast neutral dissociation which can precede the Auger relaxation; in other words, one can observe 'atomic' 3d hole decays in the Br fragment.¹⁾ The CF₄ molecule, tetrafluoro methane, has been a benchmark for several spectroscopic studies, due to its high symmetry, same as methane, CH₄. One of the most interesting observations deriving from the comparison between CH₄ and CF₄ is the relative intensity of below-threshold photoabsorption structures around the C 1s ionization thresh-

old associated with transitions to empty molecular orbitals versus Rydberg states. CF₄ is a good candidate to investigate the dynamical properties of core-excited states with an electron in the antibonding lowest-unoccupied molecular orbital (LUMO) in a highly symmetric system.

Here an investigation of ultrafast dissociation following C1s-to-LUMO core excitation in CF₄, with high-resolution resonant Auger spectroscopy, is presented. The main novelty of this work is the use of two-dimensional (2D) maps to record resonant Auger spectra across the resonance as a function of photon energy with a small energy step and then to characterize ultrafast dynamics. This method allows one to follow in great detail the evolution of the resonant enhancement of spectral features corresponding to final ionic states while scanning the energy across the resonance, and to fully exploit the so-called detuning effects.

The experiment was performed on the soft X-ray beamline BL6U at UVSOR. The photon energy resolutions were set to 10000 and 4000 for total-ion yield and 2D map measurements, respectively. Kinetic energies of the emitted electrons were measured by a hemispherical electron energy analyzer (MBS-A1). The direction of the electric vector was set to be parallel to the axis of the electrostatic lens of the analyzer. The kinetic energy resolution of the analyzer was set to 60 meV. The 2D maps were obtained by taking decay spectra at regular photon energy intervals of 100 meV across the resonance.

Figure 1 shows the 2D map after subtraction of the non-resonant contributions, and with on-top two pseudo-absorption curves obtained by the CIS (Constant Ionic State) method, and namely plotting the integrated intensity of the two resonant features, the non-dispersive one related to the fragment and the dispersive one related to the $3t_2$ state, as a function of photon energy. The double feature with maxima at 297.7 and 298.4

eV is assigned to the Jahn-Teller-split transition to the LUMO (σ^* of t_2 symmetry), followed by the Rydberg series. It is seen that while the intensity of the molecular state closely mimics one of the absorption curve, the non-dispersive feature related to the fragment decreases in relative intensity across the resonance, and disappears in the photon energy region of the Rydberg states. Detailed calculations on the potential curves of the intermediate and final state would be needed to fully clarify this finding.

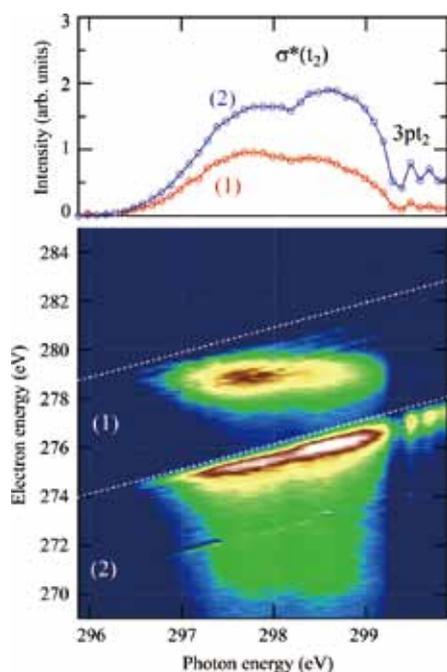


Figure 1. Top: CIS spectra of the fragment (1) and of the $3t_2$ (2) final states. Bottom: resonant Auger 2-D map showing only the resonant contributions: (1) the non-dispersive state and (2) the $3t_2$ spectral line.

2. High-Resolution Electron Spectroscopy for Ethyl Trifluoroacetate

Inner-shell photoionization of light elements is mostly relaxed via an Auger decay process, causing the emission of another electron from an outer-shell. Auger electron spectroscopy (AES) is thus an element-sensitive method with various analytical applications. Since a core hole can be regarded as being strongly localized at a particular atom, it can be expected that the Auger final dicationic state has two valence holes which are also localized near the inner-shell ionized atom. According to this simple atomic picture, the binding energies of the molecular Auger final states would also show chemical shifts. Owing to a hole-hole repulsion, the chemical shift in Auger electron spectra reflects any localization character of the two valence holes.

The interpretation of molecular Auger spectra is complex and the difficulties increase with increasing the number of atoms in a molecule. The Auger spectra become much more complicated in the case where a molecule is composed of several atoms of the same element. While well-defined photoelectron peaks reflecting the chemical shifts can be observed in photoelectron spectra, direct observations of the corre-

sponding chemical shifts in molecular Auger spectra are practically impossible without using a coincidence technique. In order to stabilize the interpretation on the site-specific Auger spectra obtained by such coincidence experiments, however, high-resolution Auger electron spectra as well as theoretical calculations are indispensable. We have carried out high-resolution electron spectroscopic measurements on ethyl trifluoroacetate ($C_4H_5F_3O_2$).

The experiment was performed on the soft X-ray beamline BL6U at UVSOR. The radiation from an undulator was monochromatized by a variable included angle varied line-spacing plane grazing monochromator. The monochromatized radiation was introduced into a cell with sample gases. Kinetic energies of the emitted electrons were measured by a hemispherical electron energy analyzer (MBS-A1) placed at a right angle with respect to the photon beam direction. The direction of the electric vector was set to be parallel to the axis of the electrostatic lens of the analyzer. The energy resolution of the analyzer was set to 20 meV.

The oxygen and fluorine Auger electron spectra are displayed in Figure 2 (a) and (b), respectively. It is seen that the populations of the Auger final states strongly depend on which core electron is ionized. No fine structure is found in every Auger electron spectrum, in spite of the high-resolution. The Auger spectra have been simulated using a statistical approach. It is found that all Auger decays populate mainly localized dicationic states, with the two holes located either on the same fluorine atom or on adjacent fluorine atoms. While the decay of the F 1s hole populates exclusively the former states, the latter class of states is also populated by the decay of the C and O 1s holes.

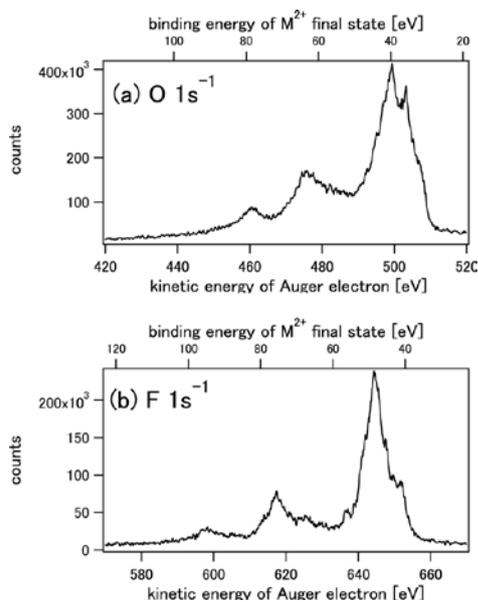


Figure 2. (a) Oxygen and (b) fluorine Auger electron spectra of $C_4H_5F_3O_2$.

References

- 1) P. Morin and I. Nenner, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **56**, 1913–1916 (1986).
- 2) M. N. Piancastelli *et al.*, *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 234305 (2013).
- 3) H. Iwayama *et al.*, *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 024306 (2013).

Micro Solid-State Photonics

Laser Research Center for Molecular Science
Division of Advanced Laser Development



TAIRA, Takunori
Associate Professor



ISHIZUKI, Hideki
Assistant Professor

TSUNEKANE, Masaki Post-Doctoral Fellow
SATO, Yoichi Post-Doctoral Fellow
KAUSAS, Arvydas Post-Doctoral Fellow

BHANDARI, Rakesh Post-Doctoral Fellow
ARZAKANTSYAN, Mikayel Post-Doctoral Fellow
KONG, Weipeng Graduate Student
ONO, Yoko Secretary
INAGAKI, Yayoi Secretary

The artistic optical devices should be compact, reliable, efficient and high power light sources. With the approaches of domain structures and boundaries engineering, it is possible to bring the new interaction in their coherent radiation. The high-brightness nature of Yb or Nd doped single crystal or ceramic microchip lasers can realize efficient nonlinear wavelength conversion. In addition, designed nonlinear polarization under coherent length level allows us new function, such as the quasi phase matching (QPM). The development of “*Micro Solid-State Photonics*,” which is based on the micro domain structure and boundary controlled materials, opens new horizon in the laser science.

1. High Peak Power, Passively Q-Switched Yb:YAG/Cr:YAG Micro-Lasers

High peak power (>MW), passively Q-switched Yb:YAG/Cr:YAG micro-laser end-pumped by fiber-coupled 120 W QCW LDs (Repetition rate < 100 Hz) was developed. The convex output coupler with a curvature of 2 m successfully enlarged the fundamental mode size in the micro-laser cavity, and the output pulse energy increased to 3.6 mJ at a Cr:YAG initial transmission of 89% without optical damage. The TEM₀₀ transverse mode and the single-frequency oscillation were confirmed. The pulse duration was 1.3 ns, and then the peak power was estimated as 2.8 MW. To our knowledge, these are the highest pulse energy and peak power ever reported in Yb:YAG/Cr:YAG micro-lasers.

2. Palm-Top Size Megawatt Peak Power UV (266 nm) Microlaser

We have developed of a very compact, highly efficient,

megawatt peak power, sub-nanosecond pulse width, 266 nm ultraviolet (UV) microlaser.

It contains a specially designed passively Q-switched Nd:YAG/Cr⁴⁺:YAG microchip laser whose high output peak power of 13 MW enables efficient wavelength conversion without using any optics before the nonlinear crystals. The sub-nanosecond pulse width region, which delivers high peak power of several MW even for a moderate pulse energy of a few mJ, is very useful for efficient wavelength conversion.

We achieved 73% second harmonic generation efficiency using a LiB₃O₅ (Lithium Triborate, LBO) crystal and 45% fourth harmonic generation efficiency using a β-BaB₂O₄ (β-barium borate, BBO) crystal. As a result, we obtained 650 μJ, 4.3 MW peak power, 150 ps, 100 Hz pulse output at 266 nm. We used an original design for the nonlinear crystal holders to reduce the size of the microlaser.

This palm-top size 266 nm UV microlaser will be useful for many applications, such as, photoionization, UV laser induced breakdown spectroscopy (LIBS), pulsed laser deposition and materials microprocessing.

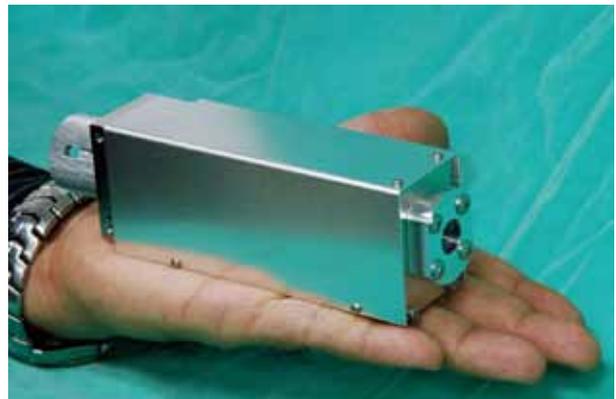


Figure 1. Palm-top size 266 nm UV microlaser.

3. Fundamental Investigations in Orientation Control Process for Anisotropic Laser Ceramics

We developed theoretical studies on the orientation control of micro-domains in anisotropic laser ceramics. The direction of the crystal axis that is parallel to easy magnetization in each micro-domain can be aligned via two steps of fabrication processes.

In the first step the alignment is performed during the slip-casting under the magnetic field, where directions of easy magnetization in primary particles are forced to align along applied magnetic field. The further orientation control can be processed by the preferential grain growth, where an adequate orientation distribution of primary particles in the casted green body is required for the nearly perfect alignment in sintered ceramics.

However, even though rare-earth trivalent ions doped into primary particles as luminous ions enhance their magnetic moment, the perfect alignment control is not always possible due to Brownian fluctuations by slurry solvent at this stage. By means of the distribution function for the crystal orientation in micro-domains under magnetic field, we confirmed the improvement in the orientation distribution contributed by preferential grain growth from detailed XRD analyses.

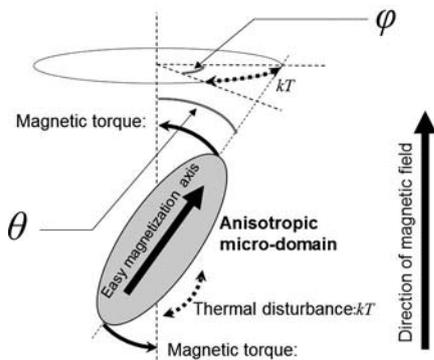


Figure 2. Conceptual diagram for the orientation control of anisotropic laser ceramics. Angle θ and ϕ are the angle between the control axis and the direction of easy magnetization axis and the precession angle of the micro-domain, respectively.

4. Half-Joule Output Optical-Parametric Oscillation by Using 10-mm-Thick PPMgLN Device

We presented a next generation of large-aperture periodically poled Mg-doped LiNbO₃ (PPMgLN) device with 10-mm thickness. Efficient optical parametric oscillation with 540 mJ output energy at 709 mJ pumping by 1.064 μ m laser in 10 ns operation could be demonstrated using the 10-mm-thick PPMgLN with an inversion period of 32.2 μ m at total conversion efficiency > 76%. We also confirmed that degradation effect of conversion-efficiency distribution by wedged inversion structures, which is inevitable in current poling condition of the large-aperture PPMgLN, can be ignored in high-intensity operation.

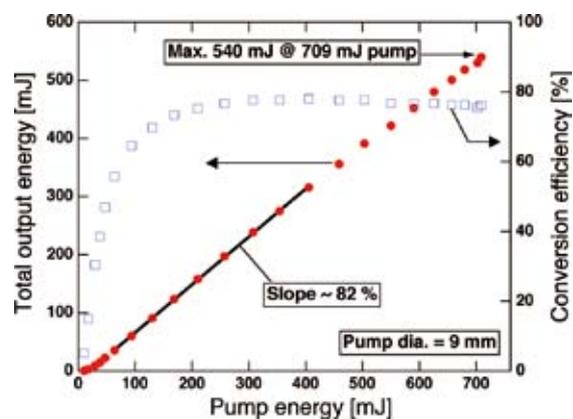


Figure 3. Characteristics of 10 nanoseconds OPO by using 10-mm-thick PPMgLN device.

References

- 1) M. Tsunekane and T. Taira, *IEEE J. Quantum Electron.* **49**, 454–461 (2013).
- 2) R. Bhandari and T. Taira, *Opt. Eng.* **52**, 076102 (6 pages) (2013).
- 3) Y. Sato, J. Akiyama and T. Taira, *Phys. Status Solidi C* **10**, 896 (2013), Y. Sato, J. Akiyama and T. Taira, *Opt. Mater. Express* **3**, 829 (2013).
- 4) H. Ishizuki and T. Taira, *Opt. Express* **20**, 20002–20010 (2012).

Ultrafast Laser Science

Laser Research Center for Molecular Science Division of Advanced Laser Development



FUJI, Takao
Associate Professor



NOMURA, Yutaka
Assistant Professor

SHIRAI, Hideto
KAWAI, Shigeko

IMS Fellow
Secretary

Speed of ultrafast energy transfer from light to molecules (*i.e.* primary processes of photosynthesis, photoisomerization in visual pigments, *etc.*) is on the order of femtosecond (10^{-15} s). In our laboratory, we develop cutting edge lasers for such ultrafast molecular science, namely, femtosecond or attosecond (10^{-18} s) ultrashort pulse lasers.

For example, arbitrary waveform synthesis can be performed with simultaneous generation of femtosecond light pulses in various wavelength regions and superimposition of them with precisely controlled phases.

We would like to develop such advanced light control technology, which can push forward the research on ultrafast photochemical reactions.

1. Generation of Phase-Stable Sub-Cycle Mid-Infrared Pulses from Filamentation in Gases^{1,2)}

Coherent light sources in the mid-infrared spectral region (MIR, 2.5–20 μm , 4000–500 cm^{-1}) are highly important for studies in molecular science since a number of molecular vibrations have resonance in this wavelength region. The light source can be applied to various advanced molecular spectroscopies, such as frequency comb spectroscopy for the molecular fingerprint region, pump–probe spectroscopy to trace ultrafast structural dynamics, and control of photo-dissociation by selective excitation of vibrational states.

Here we report the generation of sub-single-cycle pulses in the mid-infrared (MIR) region through a laser-induced filament in gases. Although the nonlinearity of gas media is much smaller than that of bulk media, the filamentation effect can be used to overcome the low efficiency. The balance between self-focusing and plasma self-defocusing in the filament makes the pulse propagate much longer than the Rayleigh

range with a very high intensity. It results in a dramatic enhancement of nonlinear processes occurring in the filamentation zone.

The fundamental (ω_1) and second harmonic (ω_2) output of a 30-fs Ti:sapphire amplifier were focused into nitrogen gas and produce phase-stable broadband MIR pulses (ω_0) by using a four-wave mixing process ($\omega_1 + \omega_1 - \omega_2 \rightarrow \omega_0$) through filamentation. The spectrum spread from 400 cm^{-1} to 5500 cm^{-1} , which completely covered the MIR region. The low frequency components were detected by using an electro-optic sampling technique with a gaseous medium. The efficiency of the MIR pulse generation was very sensitive to the delay between the fundamental and second harmonic pulses. It was revealed that the delay dependence of the efficiency came from the interference between two opposite parametric processes, $\omega_1 + \omega_1 - \omega_2 \rightarrow \omega_0$ and $\omega_2 - \omega_1 - \omega_1 \rightarrow \omega_0$. The pulse duration was measured as 6.9 fs with cross-correlation frequency-resolved optical gating by using four-wave mixing in nitrogen. The carrier-envelope phase of the MIR pulse was passively stabilized. The instability was estimated as 154 mrad rms in

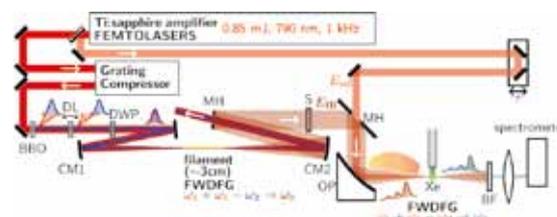


Figure 1. Schematic of the MIR pulse generation through filamentation and the chirped-pulse upconversion with FWDFG in xenon gas. BBO: β -BaB₂O₄ crystal (Type 1, $\theta = 29$ deg, $t = 100$ μm), DP: delay plate (calcite crystal, $t = 1.7$ mm), DWP: dual wave plate (λ at 400 nm, $\lambda/2$ at 800 nm), CM1: $r = 1$ m concave mirror, CM2: $r = 0.5$ m concave mirror, MH: aluminium-coated mirror with a hole ($\phi = 7$ mm), S: sample, OP: off-axis parabola ($f = 50$ mm), BF: blue filter.

2.5 hours. The beam profile and spectrum of the MIR field are accurately reproduced with a simple calculation based on a four-wave mixing process. Although the MIR pulse had ring-shaped beam profile, it was well-focusable. The ring-shaped pattern was originated from a dramatic confocal-parameter mismatch between the MIR field and the laser beams.

2. Single-Shot Detection of Mid-Infrared Spectra by Chirped-Pulse Upconversion with Four-Wave Difference Frequency Generation in Gases³⁾

Single-shot detection of the entire MIR supercontinuum (500–4000 cm^{-1}) with reasonable resolution has been required for the above mentioned advanced molecular spectroscopies. It is straightforward to measure the MIR spectrum with a dispersive MIR spectrometer consisting of a grating and a multi-channel MIR detector. However, the bandwidth of this method has been limited to about 500 cm^{-1} due to the low sensitivity and the high cost of the multichannel MIR detectors.

An alternative approach to detect the MIR supercontinuum with single-shot is optically converting the spectra into visible region and recording them with a visible spectrometer, which has much higher performance than the MIR spectrometers. However, the bandwidths of these upconversion methods have still been limited to about 600 cm^{-1} because of the limited phase matching bandwidth of the nonlinear solid crystals for the upconversion.

Here we report the demonstration of ultrabroadband detection of MIR spectra on a single-shot basis using chirped-pulse upconversion with gas media. By using a gas as a nonlinear medium, the detection bandwidth dramatically broadens to more than 5000 cm^{-1} due to the wide transmission range and the broadband phase matching condition of the gas medium. Although the low frequency conversion efficiency due to the low nonlinearity of the gas media is the large drawback of the method, it was possible to measure spectra over the range of MIR region, specifically 200–5500 cm^{-1} , with about 2 cm^{-1} resolution on a single-shot basis.

Experimental demonstration of the method was realized with the system shown in Figure 1. The ultrabroadband MIR continuum was generated by using FWDFG of the fundamental and the second harmonic of Ti:sapphire amplifier (790 nm, 30 fs, 0.85 mJ at 1 kHz) output through filamentation in gases, which is basically the same generation scheme as that reported in the previous section. A small portion of the fundamental pulse ($E_{\text{ref}}(t)$, 0.1 mJ, ω_1) before the compressor of the Ti:sapphire amplifier system was used as a chirped pulse. The pulse duration of the chirped pulse was estimated as 10.3 ps. The chirped pulse and the MIR pulse ($E_{\text{IR}}(t)$, ω_0) were combined with a delay time τ through a mirror with a hole. The combined beam was focused into a xenon gas at about atmospheric pressure with a parabolic mirror ($f = 50$ mm) and generated visible light $E_{\text{ref}}^2(t-\tau)E_{\text{IR}}^*(t)$ through an FWDFG process, $\omega_1 + \omega_1 - \omega_0 \rightarrow \omega_2$. Since gas media are centrosymmetric, it is not possible to use second-order nonlinear

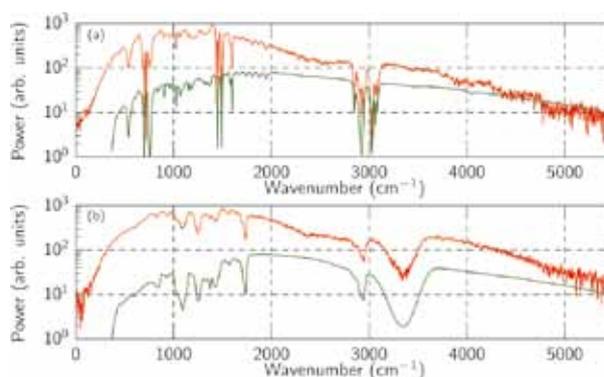


Figure 2. The spectra of the MIR pulse passed through (a) polystyrene and (b) polyvinyl alcohol films measured with the chirped-pulse upconversion (red curves). The MIR absorption spectrum for each sample measured with a conventional Fourier-transform spectrometer is also shown (green curves).

processes but possible to use third-order nonlinear processes for frequency conversion, such as FWDFG or four-wave sum frequency generation (FWSFG). The spot size of the chirped pulse at the focus was about 12 μm . The pulse energy of the upconverted signal was several pJ. The spectrum of the FWDFG signal at a fixed delay was measured with a conventional spectrometer with an EMCCD camera. The camera was synchronized with the repetition rate of the laser and the spectrum was measured with a single shot, namely within 1 ms.

We have applied the method to measure the absorption spectra of polystyrene and polyvinyl alcohol films, whose thicknesses were 38 μm and 12 μm , respectively. The MIR pulse transmitted through each film was upconverted and measured with a visible spectrometer. The path of the MIR pulse was purged with argon. The MIR spectra retrieved from the visible spectra are shown in the Figure 2. Several absorption lines of the polystyrene and polyvinyl alcohol films are clearly observed. For comparison, the MIR absorption spectrum of each sample was measured with a conventional Fourier-transform spectrometer with the resolution of 1.3 cm^{-1} . As can be seen in Figure 2, the fine structures of the MIR absorption lines are very well reproduced.

One of the most interesting applications of the chirped-pulse upconversion method is MIR spectroscopy with attenuated total reflectance (ATR) because there should be no change of temporal and spatial overlap of the MIR pulse and the chirped pulse by exchanging the sample at the chirped pulse upconversion system with the ATR.

References

- 1) Y. Nomura, H. Shirai, K. Ishii, N. Tsurumachi, A. A. Voronin, A. M. Zheltikov and T. Fuji, *Opt. Express* **20**, 24741–24747 (2012).
- 2) T. Fuji and Y. Nomura, *Appl. Sci.* **3**, 122–138 (2013).
- 3) Y. Nomura, Y.-T. Wang, T. Kozai, H. Shirai, A. Yabushita, C.-W. Luo, S. Nakanishi and T. Fuji, *Opt. Express* **21**, 18249–18254 (2013).

Dissociative Photoionization Studies of Fullerenes and Carbon Nanotubes and Their Application to Dye-Sensitized Solar Cells

Department of Photo-Molecular Science
Division of Photo-Molecular Science III



KATAYANAGI, Hideki
Assistant Professor

We have observed the dissociative photoionization of the fullerenes. We studied the mechanisms and kinetics of C_2 release reactions from the fullerenes on the basis of the yield curves and the scattering velocity distributions of the fragments $C_{60(70)-2n}^{z+}$ ($n \geq 1$; $z = 1-3$). We now intend to apply the above gas phase spectroscopy to functional materials such as carbon nanotubes (CNTs). Additionally we utilize the CNT as catalytic counter electrodes in dye-sensitized solar cells (DSSCs). This research aims at understanding the electron transfer reactions from CNTs both in gas phase and in condensed phase.

1. Mass Resolved Velocity Map Imaging of Doubly Charged Photofragments from C_{60}

We observed mass resolved velocity map images of fragments produced by the photodissociation of the fullerenes.^{1,2)} However we have not obtained a two-dimensional (2D) projection of three-dimensional (3D) velocity distribution of each fragment. We installed a four-element imaging lens which enables us to completely resolve the fragment signals. We thus observed the 2D velocity image of each fragment. The 2D velocity image of C_{58}^{2+} was found to be a convolution of isotropic barycentric velocity distribution of C_{58}^{2+} and anisotropic velocity of C_{60} in the parent molecular beam.

2. Gas Phase Spectroscopy of CNTs

The gas phase spectroscopy used to elucidate the dissociation dynamics of the fullerenes is now applied to the CNT. We have started to design a vacuum chamber for the gas phase spectroscopy of CNTs. Meanwhile we have examined properties and suitable vaporization conditions of CNT samples using AFM and MALDI equipment. We are also seeking for methods for controlling the length of CNT. The gas phase spectroscopy of length selected CNT will allow us to understand properties of the CNTs as functions of their length.

3. Development and Evaluation of CNT Catalytic Counter Electrodes for DSSCs

To improve photovoltaic energy conversion efficiency of the DSSC, the rate of charge transfer reaction on the counter electrode is important. We prepared the counter electrodes using commercial CNT aqueous dispersions. We found a simple method to produce the CNT counter electrodes with comparable efficiency to Pt electrodes.

References

- 1) H. Katayanagi and K. Mitsuke, *J. Chem. Phys. (Communication)* **133**, 081101 (4 pages) (2010).
- 2) H. Katayanagi and K. Mitsuke, *J. Chem. Phys.* **135**, 144307 (8 pages) (2011).

Visiting Professors



Visiting Professor
NODA, Susumu (from *Kyoto University*)

Strong Coupling of Single Atoms to Photonic Crystal Cavity Field

We have investigated photonic crystal structures which enable modification of propagation properties of an electromagnetic field and also tight confinement of the field to a tiny resonator. Accordingly the field strength inside the resonator is much enhanced and therefore the field can be strongly coupled to a quantum emitter such as a quantum dot even at a single photon level. Such a nanostructure device would be suitable for applications in optical communication and future quantum information processing in terms of its scalability. We have studied the strong coupling of the cavity field with a quantum dot and also the Purcell effect. Recently we have been interested in adopting a single cold atom as a quantum emitter, which shows much longer coherence time and therefore would be desirable for future application. Cold atoms are first loaded into a magneto-optical trap and then one of them is captured in tightly-focused optical tweezers. A movable lens-positioner can translate the position of the focal point, thereby transferring the trapped atom to the vicinity of the photonic crystal cavity. With this technique, the strong coupling of the single atom with the cavity field will be studied.



Visiting Professor
ITO, Atsushi (from *Tokai University*)

X-Ray Spectromicroscopy of Biomedical Specimens

Soft X-ray microscopy has a great advantage over other microscopies in the mapping of light elements or molecules containing such elements at high resolution. The mapping is realized by X-ray spectromicroscopy which utilizes distinctive spectral features of elements and molecules, that is, absorption edges and XANES profiles observed in the vicinity of the absorption edge. For applying this method to biomedical specimens, XANES profiles have been surveyed for a variety of biomolecules such as DNA, proteins (histone and albumin), sulfur-containing amino acids, calcium-containing biomolecules and iron-containing proteins at the C-K, N-K, O-K, S-L, Ca-L and Fe-L absorption edges. One of the most interesting and useful results obtained in this survey is that DNA and histone, a nuclear protein, exhibited significantly different spectra at the N-K edge, suggesting the possibility to image DNA and proteins in cellular nuclei separately. Spectromicroscopy at the N-K edge for a whole cell or an isolated nucleus would provide a unique method to image DNA distribution in a nucleus.



Visiting Associate Professor
Tsubouchi, Masaaki (from *Japan Atomic Energy Agency*)

THz Pulse Shaping by Interaction between THz Light and Photo-Induced Carrier

We are developing pulse shaping techniques in the THz frequency region to realize precise control of molecular rotation. First, we have developed the THz tomography of photo-induced carriers in a semiconductor. Since the photo-induced carrier strongly interacts with THz light, the measurement and control of the carrier distribution and dynamics are significantly important to design THz optics. For the aim of pulse shaping, we have demonstrated an etalon with an optical shutter that can generate a THz pulse train with high efficiency. Our THz etalon consists of a Si plate as an input coupler and an ITO coated glass plate as an output coupler. After the THz pulse is transmitted from the Si plate, the Si is irradiated by a UV light to generate the plasma layer which strongly reflects the THz light. The UV light operates as an optical shutter which traps the THz pulse in the etalon cavity.



Visiting Associate Professor
HATSUI, Takaki (from *RIKEN SPring-8 Center*)

Theoretical Study on the Interaction between Matter and X-Ray Free Electron Laser

This year, we have investigated on the valence excitations of multiply ionized states for envelope measurement of X-ray free electron laser. Multiply ionized ground/excited anilines created by X-ray free electron lasers (XFELs) were analyzed by first-principles calculations. The analyses revealed that red shift of the optical absorption appear dominantly during XFEL illumination owing to the ultra-short lifetime of the core-hole states. The XFEL pulse envelope information is thus transferred from X-ray to optical frequency domain, where precise measurement is feasible. The predictions give foundation of novel pulse envelope monitor indispensable for future envelope-controlled XFEL experiments, such as seeded XFEL.





RESEARCH ACTIVITIES

Materials Molecular Science

Extensive developments of new functional molecules and their assemblies are being conducted in three Divisions of Electronic Structures, Electronic Properties, and Molecular Functions, and one division for visiting professors, in an attempt to discover new phenomena and useful functions. The physical (electric, optical, thermal and magnetic) properties on new functional materials, the chemical properties like enzymes, catalysis and photochemistry, the exploitation of new spectroscopic methods for materials molecular science, and technological applications like solar cells and transistors are investigated in this department.

Exploitations of Novel Spectroscopic Methods Using Synchrotron Radiations and Lasers for Materials Science

Department of Materials Molecular Science
Division of Electronic Structure



YOKOYAMA, Toshihiko
Professor

NAKAGAWA, Takeshi
WANG, Heng
EGUCHI, Keitaro
NAKANO, Hirohito
UOZUMI, Madoka



TAKAGI, Yasumasa
Assistant Professor

Assistant Professor*
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Technical Fellow



UEMURA, Yohei
Assistant Professor

USUI, Chika
FUNAKI, Yumiko
TOYAMA, Yu
FUKUTOMI, Yukiyo
YASUI, Yuco
WATANABE, Yoko

KANEKO, Yasushi
INOUE, Mika

Technical Fellow
Secretary
Secretary
Secretary
Secretary
Secretary

Nano. Platform Manager
Nano. Platform Manager

To develop novel functional materials, it is also essentially important to exploit new characterization methods that improve spatial and time resolving powers substantially and allow one to investigate the materials in operand conditions. In our group, we are interested in the developments of new spectroscopic methods for materials science using synchrotron radiation and lasers. Especially, we have been investigated surface and thin-film magnetism and related magnetic materials for the last decade. Recently, to investigate surface reaction process in working condition, we began to exploit hard x-ray photoelectron spectroscopy at ambient pressure.

1. Novel Magnetic Nanoscope: Ultraviolet Magnetic Circular Dichroism Photoelectron Emission Microscope (UVMCD PEEM)¹⁾

Since we discovered dramatic enhancement of visible and ultraviolet photoemission magnetic circular dichroism of 3d transition metal ultrathin films in the vicinity of the work function threshold,¹⁾ we have been exploiting UVMCD PEEM to visualize magnetic domains with a spatial resolution of ~30 nm and a time resolution of ~100 fs. Compared to X-ray MCD PEEM that has now become a widely established technique, this technique is advantageous in that the measurements can be performed in laboratory and the time resolution of ~100 fs can easily be achieved by using ultrashort pulsed lasers that are commercially available.

The light source is a wavelength-tunable high-power mode-locked Ti:Sapphire laser, and by using the second-, third- and fourth-order harmonics available photon energies are 3.0–6.0 eV with sufficient intensity. Two-photon processes are also available for the requirement of higher photon energies.

The pulse width is ~200 fs and the ultrafast pump-and-probe experiment can be performed. Figure 1 is the demonstrative magnetic domain images of ~15 monolayer Ni films grown epitaxially on Cu(001) during hydrogen adsorption with almost real-time observation interval. Bright and dark contrasts stand for upward and downward magnetic domains. As H₂ adsorbs on the Ni surface, it is clearly found that the shape of the magnetic domains becomes simpler so that the length of domain wall may be reduced. This originates from stabilization of the perpendicular magnetic anisotropy of the Ni films upon hydrogen adsorption. To reduce instability at the domain walls with a large perpendicular magnetic anisotropy, the domain wall length is shorter with H₂ adsorption.

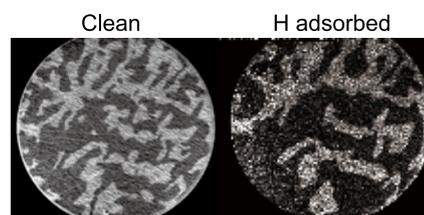


Figure 1. Magnetic domain images of ~15 ML Ni on Cu(001) at 300 K before and after hydrogen adsorption. The field of view is 100 μ m.

2. Ambient Pressure Hard X-Ray Photo-Electron Spectroscopy

In order to investigate Pt-based catalysts in polymer electrolyte fuel cells under working conditions, we are exploiting hard x-ray photoelectron spectroscopy in an ambient pressure. Ambient pressure soft x-ray photoelectron spectroscopy is now available in several third-generation synchrotron facilities

in the world and allows one to characterize the surface of the specimen at ~ 100 Pa. However, the maximum pressure is still too small to study wet materials. Because of substantially longer mean free paths of electrons with much higher electron kinetic energies, the usage of hard x-rays can extend the pressure range up to ~ 3000 Pa that corresponds to the vapor pressure of water at room temperature. Up to now, no reports concerning this technique are seen in the literatures.

We have joined NEDO (New Energy and Industrial Technology Development Organization) fuel cell project and installed an ambient pressure hard x-ray photoelectron spectrometer in Beamline 36XU of SPring-8, as shown in Figures 2(a) and 2(b). The hard x-rays from the undulator source with photon energies of 6–8 keV, are monochromatized by four Si crystals, and the total energy resolution including the electron energy analyzer is ~ 0.35 eV for practical use. Figure 2(c) shows the Au 4f spectra of Au foil by varying the environmental pressure. Up to 3000 Pa N_2 , we have successfully obtained good Au 4f spectra of Au foil without any discharging problem concerning high voltages applied to the electron lenses. We have tried to measure Pt 3d spectra [Figure 2(d)] of the Pt-C electrode in sulfuric acid solution with Nafion membrane by applying the voltage to conduct water electrolysis. With increasing the applied voltage, Pt is gradually oxidized to provide larger Pt–OH and Pt–O signals. At 1.8 V, the electrolysis of water takes place and again the Pt–O signal is reduced. Since the performance of the spectrometer is found to be excellent, an application to real fuel cell systems is desired as soon as possible.

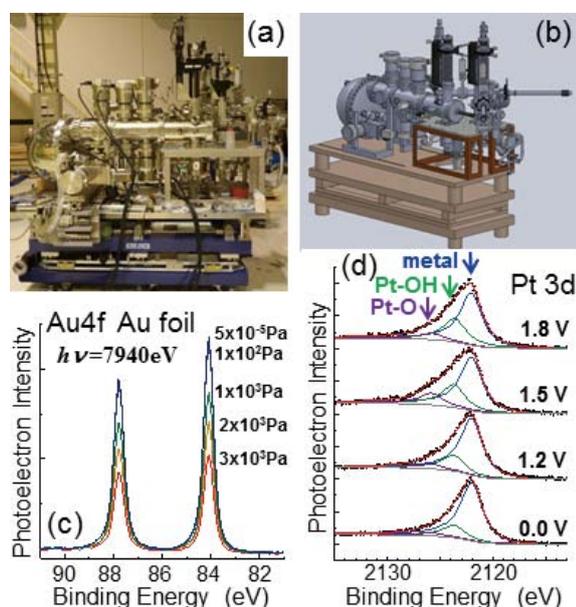


Figure 2. Photo (a) and schematic drawing (b) of the ambient pressure hard x-ray electron spectrometer. (c) Au 4f photoelectron spectra of Au foil under N_2 . (d) Pt 3d photoelectron spectra of the Pt-C/Nafion/ $H_2SO_4(aq)$ /Pt system under 2000 Pa O_2 atmosphere by varying the voltage applied to the Pt-C electrode.

3. Anisotropic Thermal Expansion and Invar/Anti-Invar Effects in $MnNi^3$

An Invar alloy $Fe_{66}Ni_{34}$ that shows anomalously small thermal expansion over a wide temperature range was discovered in 1897. Basically, the coexistence of the different electronic states in Fe compensates for thermal expansion. The detailed origin of the Invar effect is however a famous long-standing problem. Previously we have studied local thermal expansion and its quantum effect.²⁾ In this work, anisotropic thermal expansion in fct $Mn_{88}Ni_{12}$ alloy, which has a martensitic shape memory effect, was investigated by EXAFS and the path-integral simulations.³⁾

In the lattice constants, the a axis shows somewhat larger thermal expansion than usual, while the c axis exhibits almost no thermal expansion. The environment around Mn is found to be really tetragonally distorted, while the Ni environment is regarded as cubic. It should be noted here that in spite of the fact that the average x-ray structure is fct, the local structures of Mn and Ni are essentially different. It is also clearly found that the theoretical simulations based on the low-spin/high-spin two-state model successfully reproduce all the experimental lattice constants and bond distances. This confirms that the two inequivalent bonds around Mn are regarded as the bonds within the bc/ca and ab planes. Consequently, the present anisotropic thermal expansion is explained by the cooperative Invar/anti-Invar effects in the Mn atom, where the tetragonally distorted more stable low-spin Mn state gives a smaller atomic radius within the ab plane and a larger radius along the c axis than the spherical one of the HS state, as depicted in Figure 3(c).

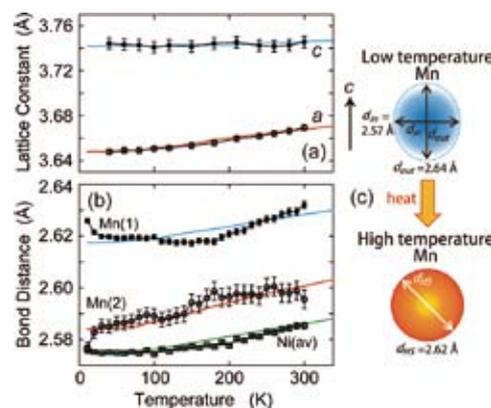


Figure 3. Experimental and simulated (a) lattice constants and (b) bond distances. (c) Schematic model of electronic structure change in Mn at low and high temperatures.

References

- 1) T. Nakagawa and T. Yokoyama, *J. Electron Spectrosc. Relat. Phenom.* **185**, 356 (2012).
- 2) T. Yokoyama and K. Eguchi, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **107**, 065901 (2011).
- 3) T. Yokoyama and K. Eguchi, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 075901 (2013).

* Present Address; Department of Molecular and Material Sciences, Interdisciplinary Graduate School of Engineering Sciences, Kyushu University, Kasuga Koen 6-1, Kasuga, Fukuoka 816-8580, Japan

Design and In-Situ Characterization of Catalyst Surfaces

Department of Materials Molecular Science
Division of Electronic Structure



TADA, Mizuki
Associate Professor (–March, 2013)*

MAITY, Niladri
ZHANG, Shenghong
SAIDA, Takahiro
WAKI, Minoru

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow



MURATSUGU, Satoshi
Assistant Professor†

SODE, Aya
KITYAKARN, Sutasinee
TRAN, Quang Thuong
WANG, Fei
ISHIGURO, Nozomu
USUI, Chika
GONDO, Makiko
FUKUTOMI, Yukiyo

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
JENESYS Program Visiting Scientist
Graduate Student
Graduate Student[‡]
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Secretary

We have focused on the preparation of new catalyst surfaces by using metal complexes, metal nanoparticles, and metal oxides and in situ characterization of solid catalysts under catalyst working conditions.

1. Preparation and Discontinuous Property of Methane Steam Reforming of Ni/Ordered $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ Catalysts¹⁾

Methane steam reforming is one of the key reactions to produce hydrogen. We prepared Ni catalysts on an ordered $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ solid-solution support ($x = 7-8$) with a regular arrangement of Ce and Zr ions for CH_4 steam reforming to produce H_2 and CO. The catalytic performance of the Ni/ $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ catalysts strongly depended on the oxygen content of $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$, and we found a unique discontinuity in the CH_4 steam-reforming activity at $x = 7.5$ (Figure 1).

Ni/ $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ catalyst was stable, resulting in a remarkably catalytic performance. The discontinuity in the catalytic performance at $x = 7.5$ may be related to the oxygen storage capacity of $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$. The reduction of NiO_y strongly depended

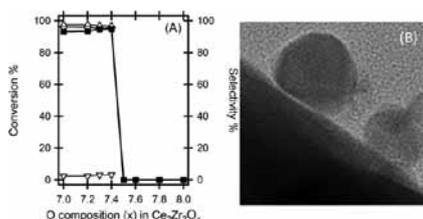


Figure 1. (A) CH_4 steam-reforming performance of Ni/ $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ at 973 K. The oxygen content x was changed by the reaction with O_2 and Ni/ $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ at 773 K ■ (with bold line): CH_4 conv.%, △: CO selectivity %, ▽: CO_2 selectivity %, and ◇: H_2 selectivity %. (B) A TEM image of the Ni catalyst.

on the nature of the $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ support. In the range of $7 \leq x < 7.5$, Ni and $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ were reduced to the metallic state and the $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ phase, respectively, under the reaction conditions; the reduction was due to CH_4 . In the range of $7.5 \leq x \leq 8$, however, NiO_y was converted to NiO and $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ remained unchanged under the reaction conditions. The oxidation of Ni nanoparticles on $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ ($7.5 \leq x \leq 8$) was due to H_2O .

The oxygen storage and release processes rapidly occur at $x < 7.5$ compared with $x \geq 7.5$. In the range of $7 \leq x < 7.5$, lattice oxygen atoms in $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ readily migrate from the bulk to the surface, at which they react with CH_4 to form the resultant $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ phase. The transport of oxygen atoms at the interface between NiO_y nanoparticles and a $\text{Ce}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_x$ support and/or the spillover of oxygen atoms at the boundary may be key issues in the chemical event.

2. Imaging of Pt/C Cathode Catalyst Layers in MEA for PEFC by X-Ray Laminography XAFS²⁾

Polymer electrolyte fuel cells (PEFCs) are among the most efficient clean energy technologies, but practical application in automobiles remains challenging because of the high cost and insufficient durability of cathode catalysts. The deactivation and unfavorable dissolution of Pt catalysts at cathode under PEFC operating conditions are serious to be tackled. However, direct observation of the chemical states of Pt catalysts in a membrane electrode assembly (MEA) for PEFC is not achieved in a non-destructive manner.

X-ray Computed Laminography (XCL) is applicable to partial three-dimensional imaging of such a shaped sample. In XCL, the rotation axis of a sample is not fixed at 90° with respect to incident X-ray beam, and the sample is inclined. We succeeded in measuring XCL-XAFS combining XCL imaging

technique and XAFS spectroscopy by changing the energies of incident X-rays for XCL. The reconstruction images of XCL-XAFS revealed not only the morphology of cathode catalyst layer but also the distribution of Pt catalysts inside the catalyst layer.

The spatio-distribution of the Pt catalysts was visualized by mapping Pt L_{III} -edge intensity, which corresponds to a difference in the intensity of X-ray absorption at 11.572 keV (isosbestic point of Pt and PtO₂) from that at 11.496 keV (before Pt L_{III} -edge). We reconstructed 3D images of the distributions of Pt nanoparticles in the cathode catalyst layer in the fresh and degraded MEAs. The distribution of the Pt catalyst remarkably changed after the degradation process of MEA, and several aggregation spots of the Pt catalyst and large cavities in the cathode catalyst layer were observed (Figure 2 (A)). The Pt distribution was heterogeneous throughout the entire cathode catalyst layer, which suggests that Pt migration, aggregation, and cracking spread throughout the cathode catalyst layer in the degraded MEA.

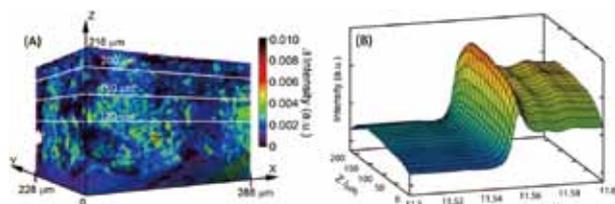


Figure 2. (A) The distribution of the Pt catalyst inside the cathode catalyst layer of the degraded MEA by XCL-XAFS. (B) Depth-resolved XCL-XANES spectra for the degraded MEA.

Depth-resolved XANES spectra were successfully obtained by integrating 3D-Laminography-XANES spectra over the X–Y plane at each depth in the X-ray energy range of 11.439–11.608 keV (Figure 2 (B)). Difference in the edge intensity of the Pt L_{III} -edge XANES spectra indicates difference in the Pt quantity in the MEAs along the Z depth. A series of depth-resolved Laminography-XANES spectra of the degraded MEA were wavy to the Z depth, probably reflecting the degradation of the MEA.

The newly developed XCL-XAFS technique provided the three-dimensional images of Pt quantity in the fresh and degraded MEAs enabled the visualization of aggregation behavior induced under PEFC operating processes. The 3D-Laminography-XAFS method would be promising for visualizing heterogeneous structural information in MEAs in order to address critical issues on the performance and property of practical PEFCs.

Award

KITYAKARN, Sutasinee; Poster Prize Award (ISHHC-16).

* Present Position; Professor, Research Center for Materials Science, Nagoya University

† Present Address; Graduate School of Science, Nagoya University

‡ carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with The University of Tokyo

3. Ethynylpyridine-Functionalized Pt/Al₂O₃ Catalyst with Induced Chirality for Hexose Sugar Oxidation³⁾

Uronic acids are monosaccharide derivatives in which primary hydroxyl group at the terminal carbon is oxidized to a carboxylic acid. To prepare glucuronic acid, the hydroxyl group at the 6-position of glucose must be selectively oxidized without over-oxidizing the secondary alcohols at other positions. We prepared a heterogeneous Pt nanoparticle catalyst with a sugar-binding ethynylpyridine (EPy) site (EPy/Pt/Al₂O₃) for the selective oxidation of hexose sugars to their corresponding uronic acids. Compared with a non-EPy-functionalized Pt/Al₂O₃ catalyst, EPy/Pt/Al₂O₃ enhanced reaction rates for the selective oxidation of the 6-OH groups of hexose sugars.

Titration with octyl β-D-glucopyranoside monitored by UV/vis and CD spectroscopy revealed that EPy acted as a binding site for hexose sugar, resulting in a complex of the EPy moiety and the hexose sugar with induced chirality. When Oct-β-D-Glc was added, an induced CD (ICD) signal with negative Cotton effect was observed in the region of the EPy ligand absorption (Figure 3 (A)). An ICD signal with positive Cotton effect was also observed after the addition of the enantiomer, octyl β-L-glucopyranoside. The ICD signals of the EPy ligand on the EPy/Pt/Al₂O₃ catalyst surface depended on the chirality of the hexose sugars, which demonstrated that binding interaction between the EPy ligand and the hexose sugars existed on the catalyst surface (Figure 3 (B)). The positive binding of the hexose sugars to EPy through intermolecular host–guest interaction would be enhanced the reaction rates of the selective oxidation on the Pt nanoparticle catalyst.

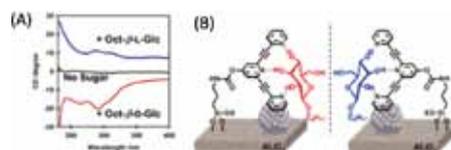


Figure 3. (A) CD spectra of the mixture of Pt/Al₂O₃ and octyl β-glucopyranoside in CH₂Cl₂. (B) The suggested host–guest interaction of EPy and the hexose sugar.

References

- 1) M. Tada, S. Zhang, S. Malwadkar, N. Ishiguro, J. Soga, Y. Nagai, K. Tezuka, H. Imoto, S. O. –Y. –Matsuo, S. Ohkoshi and Y. Iwasawa, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 9361–9365 (2012) (Hot Paper).
- 2) T. Saida, O. Sekizawa, N. Ishiguro, K. Uesugi, M. Hoshina, T. Uruga, S. Ohkoshi, T. Yokoyama and M. Tada, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 10311–10314 (2012).
- 3) M. Waki, S. Muratsugu and M. Tada, *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 7283–7285 (2013) (Inside Back Cover).

Magnetic Resonance Studies for Functional Molecular-Based Solids

Department of Materials Molecular Science
Division of Electronic Properties



NAKAMURA, Toshikazu
Associate Professor



FURUKAWA, Ko
Assistant Professor*

TAKAHASHI, Seiya
ABE, Hitomi

Graduate Student†
Secretary

Magnetic resonance measurements are advantageous for studying fundamental electronic properties and for understanding the detailed electronic structures of molecular based compounds. Developing an understanding of the electronic phases and functionality of these materials enables us to perform systematic investigations of low-dimensional, highly-correlated electron systems and functional materials. Competition between the electronic phases in molecular-based conductors has attracted much attention. The investigations of such electronic phases by magnetic resonance measurements are important to understanding unsolved fundamental problems in the field of solid state physics, and to explore novel functionalities in the field of material science.

In this study, we performed broad-line NMR and ESR measurements on molecular-based conductors to understand electron spin dynamics and functionality in low-temperature electronic phases.

1. Time-Resolved ESR Spectroscopy Investigation of Photoconduction Mechanism in Covalent Organic Framework (COF) Materials

Covalent organic framework (COF) materials are porous crystalline materials. They attracted much attention because of their functionalities. Recently, a variety of COF materials based on the Donor-Acceptor (D-A) system have been developed. Jiang and coworkers synthesized a variety of D-A type COFs such as NDI-ZnPc, PyDI-ZnPc and ZnPc-NDI-HHTP. While molecules are connected by tight covalent bonds within the two-dimensional layers, the molecules stack to form one-

dimensional columns perpendicular to the planes. They show pronounced photo-conducting behavior. The possible photo-conduction origin is the electron transfer between donor and acceptor. However, the detail mechanism is an open question. We performed time-resolved photo-excited ESR spectroscopy for a series of D-A type COF materials to investigate the photo-conduction mechanism. After photo-excitation to D-A type COFs, an ESR signal originated from the charge-separated state was observed, which could not be observed in isolated molecules. As for ZnPc-NDI-COF, we can observe the charge-separated ESR signal even at R.T., indicating long lifetime of the photo-excited carriers. Actually, the lifetime of the photo-excited charge-separated states in ZnPc-NDI-COF are estimated as 865 μ s at 80 K and 1.8 μ s at 280 K.

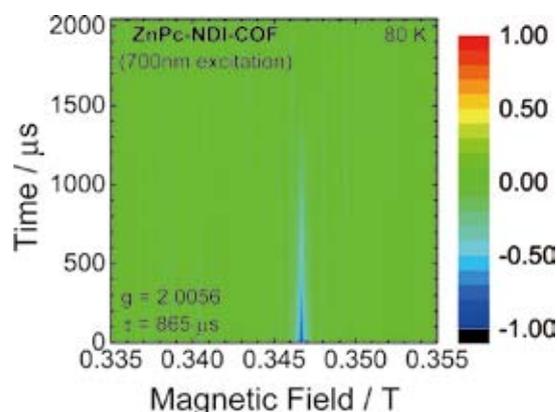


Figure 1. 2D pulsed TR-ESR spectra for ZnPc-NDI-COF. The normal axis represents the ESR signal intensity. The color scale denotes the signal intensity. Positive and negative values indicate the absorption and emission of microwaves, respectively.

2. Simultaneous Control of Carriers and Localized Spins with Light in Organic Materials

Photoconduction and its related phenomena have been known for quite some time, and have attracted a significant amount of scientific attention. Photoconduction is applied in devices, sensors, detectors, and energy converters, such as charge-coupled devices, complementary metal oxide-semiconductor image sensors, and photovoltaic cells, in addition to other advanced applications under investigation. In all known photoconductors, photoexcitation (PE) controls only the carriers. Herein, a new photoconductor is reported, in which the carriers and localized spins can be simultaneously controlled with UV irradiation. This material transforms from a semiconductor to a metal under irradiation, distinguishing it from all existing photoconductors. Furthermore, an interaction between the carriers and localized spins has been discovered, which enables the localized spins to be controlled and detected by the carriers and vice versa. In addition, the photoconduction is unique because it exhibits wavelength selectivity. The selectivity means that the photoconduction mechanism is different from currently known mechanism. No material has been found in which the carriers and localized spins can be simultaneously generated with light. If the carriers and localized spins are controlled using light (i.e., via PE), it may be possible to enhance this control over a wider range, beyond the restrictions of thermodynamic equilibrium. In order to find such a material, a promising starting point is to investigate charge-transfer salts consisting of a photochemical redox pair, because, under irradiation, the redox reaction transfers a larger number of electrons between pairs, and thus produces, by far, a larger number of carriers and localized spins than using PE alone. Following a series of examinations of a variety of charge-transfer salts, focus was placed on salts of $[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]_n^-$ (dmit = 1,3-dithiol-2-thione-4,5-dithiolate; $0 \leq n \leq 2$) and methyl viologen (MV_n^+). $\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2$ molecules are known to form conducting solids with multiredox properties, while the MV is expected to be a spin source under irradiation because of its characteristic photochemical redox reactivity. Herein, a strategy for realizing photomagnetic conductors is proposed and demonstrated based on the electrical and magnetic properties of $\text{MV}[\text{Ni}(\text{dmit})_2]_2$.

3. Organometallic Ionic Liquids from Alkyloctamethylferrocenium Cations: Thermal Properties, Crystal Structures, and Magnetic Properties

Alkyloctamethylferrocenium salts with the Tf_2N anion ($[\text{Fe}(\text{C}_5\text{Me}_4\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})(\text{C}_5\text{Me}_4\text{H})][\text{Tf}_2\text{N}]$; Tf_2N = bis-(trifluoro-

methanesulfonyl)amide) were prepared, and their ionic liquid properties, thermal properties, crystal structures, and magnetic properties were investigated. The melting points of the Tf_2N salts were near room temperature, and decreased with increasing alkyl chain length up to $n = 8$ and then increased.

The salts with PF_6 and NO_3 anions were also prepared. The melting points of the PF_6 salts were higher than 100°C . Most of these salts exhibited phase transitions in the solid state. The sum of the entropies of the melting and solid phase transitions was nearly independent of the alkyl chain length for salts with short alkyl chains, whereas those for salts with longer alkyl chains ($n \geq 10$ for Tf_2N salts, $n \geq 6$ for PF_6 salts) increased with increasing alkyl chain length. Crystal structure determinations revealed that the short chain salts form simple alternately packed structures of cations and anions in the solid state, and that the long chain salts form lamellar structures, in which the alkyl chains are aligned parallel between the layers. The effects of magnetic fields on the crystallization of the paramagnetic ionic liquids were investigated, and revealed that the Tf_2N salts with $n = 4$ exhibited magnetic orientation when solidified under magnetic fields. The magnetic orientation was shown to be a bulk phenomenon, and the importance of the magnetic anisotropy of the crystal structure was suggested in comparison with the response of other Tf_2N salts.

4. Magnetic Resonance Investigation of Self-Doped Type TTFCOO and TTPCOO Family Salts

^1H -NMR and High-Field ESR measurements were carried out for self-doped type organic conductor, TTFCOO and TTPCOO derivatives. We found the conducting electrons both for TTFCOO and TTPCOO derivatives. But the spin susceptibility shows significant activation-type contribution and the ^1H -NMR spin-lattice relaxation rate, $^1\text{H}-T_1^{-1}$, shows a 1D electron spin-diffusion type relaxation for TTFCOO derivative. On the other hand, TTPCOO derivative shows metallic behavior down to the lowest temperatures. Detailed comparison between TTFCOO and TTPCOO salts is investigated.

References

- 1) S. Jin, X. Ding, X. Feng, M. Supur, K. Furukawa, S. Takahashi, M. Addicoat, M. E. El-Khouly, T. Nakamura, S. Irle, S. Fukuzumi, A. Nagai and D. Jiang, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 2017–2021 (2013).
- 2) T. Naito, T. Karasudani, K. Ohara, T. Takano, Y. Takahashi, T. Inabe, K. Furukawa and T. Nakamura, *Adv. Mater.* **24**, 6153–6157 (2012).
- 3) Y. Funasako, T. Inagaki, T. Mochida, T. Sakurai, H. Ohta, K. Furukawa and T. Nakamura, *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 8317–8327 (2013).

Award

FURUKAWA, Ko; SEST Young Investigator Award (2012).

* Present Address; Institute for Research Promotion Center for Instrumental Analysis, Niigata University

† carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Yokohama National University

Organic Solar Cells

Department of Materials Molecular Science
Division of Molecular Functions



HIRAMOTO, Masahiro
Professor



KAJI, Toshihiko
Assistant Professor

NAKAO, Satoru
SHINMURA, Yusuke
KUBO, Masayuki

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Research Fellow
Research Fellow

YOKOYAMA, Kazuya
YOSHIOKA, Tadashi
KIKUCHI, Mitsuru
YAMASHINA, Yohei
ISHIYAMA, Norihiro
SUGIHARA, Hidemi

Research Fellow
Research Fellow
Research Fellow
Research Fellow
Graduate Student
Secretary

Organic solar cell (OSC) is recognized as a next generation solar cell. *pn*-control and nanostructure control of co-deposited films consisting two kinds of organic semiconductors are key issues for the development of OSC. Recently, we have established *pn*-control technique for single and co-deposited films of organic semiconductors.¹⁻³⁾ Moreover, we have developed a new method for producing phase-separated co-deposited films by introducing a co-evaporant molecules, which improves the carrier transport in the co-deposited film.⁴⁾

Here, we show the recent results on co-evaporant effect (Topic-1) and combination of doping and co-evaporant (Topic-2).

1. Nano-Structure Control of Organic Thin Films by Co-Evaporant Induced Crystallization

Nano-structure control of organic thin films is important for fabricating high performance organic electronic devices, such as organic transistors and OSCs. Especially, needle

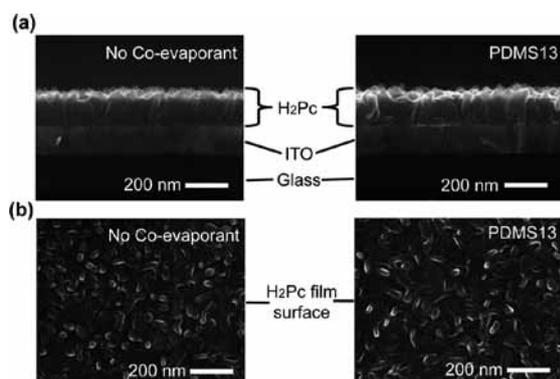


Figure 1. SEM images of 200-nm-thick H₂Pc film grown at 40 °C without co-evaporant/with PDMS. (a) Cross-sections. (b) Film surfaces.

growths of organic semiconductors sometimes roughen their film surface and the electronic devices composed of such films lose their robustness. Recently, we have proposed a new method of organic film growth, “co-evaporant induced crystallization,” and succeeded in crystallizing donor–acceptor blends, the key part of OSCs, based on small molecules by using a liquid as a non-sticking co-evaporant source during vacuum deposition of the blend film and showed striking enhancements of photocurrent. In this study, this new method is utilized for controlling the needle growth of metal-free phthalocyanine (H₂Pc) thin films. Nominally 200 nm of H₂Pc films were grown on indium tin oxide (ITO) coated glass substrates with substrate heating of 70 and 40 °C. The morphologies were observed by using scanning electron microscopy (SEM), and the crystallinities were confirmed by X-ray diffraction (XRD). Figure 1 shows SEM images of H₂Pc thin films grown at the substrate temperature of 40 °C with and without a co-evaporant, PDMS (polydimethylsiloxane). Similar lengths of H₂Pc needles are observed in the both films with/without co-evaporant. From grain size comparison, in contrast, the effect of the co-evaporant is clearly noticed as the grain size enlargement typically from 20 to 50 nm. This difference implies that the co-evaporant itself does not induce the needle growth, and that the needle growth is caused by the substrate heating, which is conventionally known effective for the crystallization of organic thin films. These results suggest that the co-evaporant enhances rather 2-dimensional-growth than 3-dimensional-growth of organic films.

2. *pn*-Homojunction Organic Solar Cells Formed in Phase-Separated Co-Deposited Films

Since the conductivity (σ) is the product of the mobility (μ) and the carrier concentration (n), *i.e.*, $\sigma = en\mu$, the resist-

ance (σ^{-1}) can be reduced by increasing both n , by means of doping, and μ , by means of co-evaporant introduction. Simultaneous control of the doping and phase-separation in co-deposited films was performed by using 4-sources co-evaporation consisting of H_2Pc , C_{60} , dopants, and co-evaporant (PDMS).

Figure 2 shows the energy diagram for the phase-separated $\text{H}_2\text{Pc}:\text{C}_{60}$ co-deposited films. For donor (Cs_2CO_3) doping, Fermi level (E_F) has shifted from the undoped value of 4.48 eV to 4.22 eV (green broken line, left) and is close to the C_{60} conduction band ($\text{CB}_{\text{C}_{60}}$). In contrast, for acceptor (V_2O_5) doping, E_F has shifted to 4.95 eV (green broken line, right) and is close to the H_2Pc valence band ($\text{VB}_{\text{H}_2\text{Pc}}$). Clearly, the pn -control in the phase-separated co-deposited films were accomplished. Moreover, the shift in E_F is revealed to occur within the “bandgap of the co-deposited film.”

The doping was used to form pn -homojunctions in the phase-separated co-deposited films (Figure 3). In order to determine the precise extent of the photoactive layer beyond the depletion layer (Figure 4, blue shaded area), the J_{SC} for various p -type layer thickness (X) was calculated with the carrier generation efficiency following Gaussian profiles (Figure 3). Clearly, the curve with $\sigma = 250$ nm (green curve) agrees well with the observed short-circuit photocurrent (J_{SC}) (black dots), indicating that the photoactive layer extends 250 nm from the edge of the depletion layer.

This result means that the diffusion length of the minority carrier (electrons) reached extremely large value of 0.25 μm . Thus, photogenerated electrons far from the pn -homojunction can reach the edge of the depletion region and be collected by the Ag electrode. Large minority carrier diffusion length is due to the large electron mobility ($\mu = 0.1 \text{ cm}^2\text{V}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$). On the other hand, a high hole concentration ($n = 1 \times 10^{17} \text{ cm}^{-3}$) in the p -type $\text{C}_{60}:\text{H}_2\text{Pc}$ film ensures hole extraction by the ITO electrode. This allows the fabrication of very thick cells up to 0.5 μm thick with large values of fill factor (FF) of around 0.56.

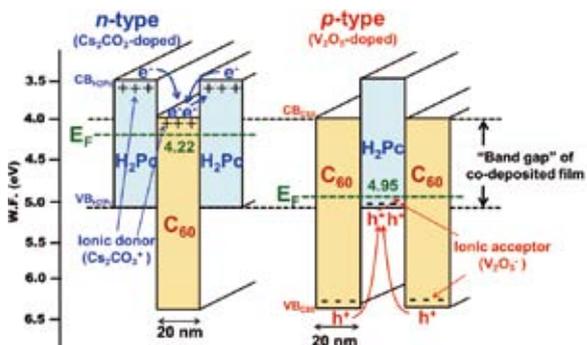


Figure 2. Phase-separated energy structure of $\text{C}_{60}:\text{H}_2\text{Pc}$ co-deposited film doped with Cs_2CO_3 -doped (n -type) and V_2O_5 -doped (p -type) films.

Award

KAJI, Toshihiko; Young Scientist Research Paper Award from Molecular Electronics and Bioelectronics division of Japan Society of Applied Physics (2013).

The present cell is the first example of organic solar cell utilizing long minority carrier diffusion length like inorganic Si solar cells.

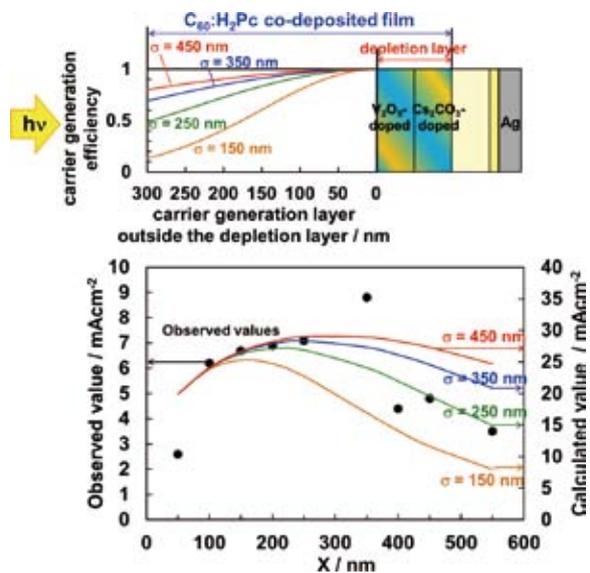


Figure 3. Dependence of calculated J_{SC} (solid lines) and observed J_{SC} (black dots) on p -layer thickness (X). Gaussian profiles of minority carriers outside the depletion layer are also shown.

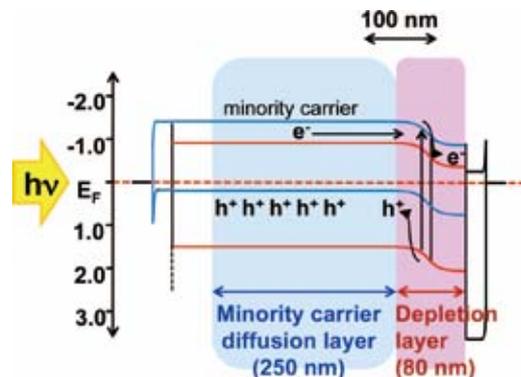


Figure 4. Energy structure of the cell. The depletion and minority carrier diffusion regions are indicated by the red and blue shaded areas, respectively.

References

- 1) M. Kubo, K. Iketaki, T. Kaji and M. Hiramoto, *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **98**, 073311 (2011).
- 2) Y. Shinmura, M. Kubo, N. Ishiyama, T. Kaji and M. Hiramoto, *AIP Adv.* **2**, 032145 (2012).
- 3) N. Ishiyama, M. Kubo, T. Kaji and M. Hiramoto, *Org. Electron.* **14**, 1793 (2013).
- 4) T. Kaji, M. Zhang, S. Nakao, K. Iketaki, K. Yokoyama, C. W. Tang and M. Hiramoto, *Adv. Mater.* **23**, 3320 (2011).

Two-Dimensional Polymers and Covalent Organic Frameworks

Department of Materials Molecular Science
Division of Molecular Functions



JIANG, Donglin
Associate Professor

GU, Cheng
DALAPATI, Sasanka
XU, Yan
NI, Huagang
JIN, Shangbin



NAGAI, Atsushi
Assistant Professor

IMS Fellow
IMS Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Visiting Scientist
Graduate Student

CHEN, Xiong
CHEN, Long
XU, Hong
WU, Yang
XU, Fei
HUANG, Ning
SUZUKI, Hiroko
HAMADA, MASAKO

Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Secretary
Secretary

Two-dimensional polymers and their layered frameworks (covalent organic frameworks: COFs) are a class of crystalline porous materials that allow an atomically precise integration of components into a 2D or 3D periodicity. The recent synthetic progress has shown that 2D COFs are useful platform for designing conducting, where 2D polymer sheets are organized in a superimposed way to generate a layered architecture that provides periodic π pathways for charge-carrier transport.¹⁻⁷⁾

We pioneered the design and synthesis of COFs by integrating π -electronic units into the 2D polygon skeletons. In this year, we focus on our challenge for the molecular design of donor–acceptor COFs with periodically ordered electron donor–acceptor π -columnar structure and maximized bicontinuously segregated p-n interface, which provide a new molecular configuration and mechanism for optoelectronics and photovoltaics.

1. Charge Dynamics in 2D Polymers and COFs

The donor–acceptor heterojunction is a key structure in current technologies, including transistors, light-emitting diodes, and photovoltaics, because it controls the charge dynamics in the devices. Covalent organic frameworks (COFs) are crystalline molecular skeletons that allow atomically precise integration of building blocks into periodic array structures. In this regard, we have demonstrated arene, porphyrin, and phthalocyanine COFs that provide periodically ordered columnar arrays of π -components and show outstanding semiconducting and photoconductive properties. We

recently synthesized a donor–acceptor COF that gives rise to a periodically ordered bicontinuous heterojunction structure. This heterojunction structure provides ambipolar pathways for charge collection, and would be ideal for the current semiconducting devices that involve photoenergy transformations; however, the charge dynamics, which is a key mechanism that controls the energy transformation, remains unclear.

We determined the charge dynamics of a donor–acceptor COF using time-resolved spectroscopy. In the COF, the heterojunctions allow an ultrafast electron transfer from the donor to the acceptor columns. The light absorption is directly coupled with charge dissociation to generate free charges in the donor and acceptor π -columns within 2 ps. The stacked π -columns delocalize the charges, suppress charge recombination, and retain the charges for a prolonged period of time. The COFs enable rapid charge separation and exceptional long-term charge retention, thereby providing a key mechanistic basis to envisage the high potential of donor–acceptor COFs for photoelectric applications.

To clarify the charge dynamics in the solid-state COFs, we performed time-resolved electron-spin resonance (TR-ESR) spectroscopy. Before the 700-nm laser flash, the TR-ESR was silent over the entire magnetic field range. After the laser flash, the TR-ESR signal rapidly increased in intensity as a result of a very rapid charge separation. The TR-ESR signal exhibited an increase up to $t = 1.5 \mu\text{s}$ and then decayed slowly. Therefore, we monitored the TR-ESR spectra at $t = 1.5 \mu\text{s}$ as a function of the magnetic field and obtained a time-slice profile, which can be reproduced with a single emission-type Lorentzian with a g value of 2.0059 and a narrow spectral width of 0.75 mT. The g value of 2.0059 confirms the forma-

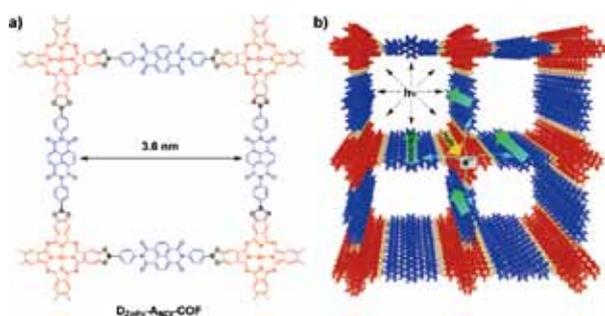


Figure 1. a) Structural representation of a donor–acceptor COF ($D_{ZnPc}-A_{NDI}$ -COF). Donor and acceptor units are shown in red and blue, respectively. The dotted black lines suggest the extension of periodic structures. b) Illustration of a 2×2 cell of the 0.8-Å slipped AA-stacking COF and photochemical events.

tion of $ZnPc^{*+}$ and NDI^{*-} species. The narrow spectral width of the COF is consistent with a weak magnetic dipolar interaction between two spins because they are spatially separated and delocalize in the donor and acceptor columns. The TR-ESR measurements at 80 K also confirmed the charge-separated state, as evidenced by a single emission-type Lorentzian profile with the same g value of 2.0059. Through curve-fitting of the time profiles to an exponential function given by $\Phi = \alpha \exp[-t/\tau_{CS}]$, where α , t , and τ_{CS} are the proportional factor, time, and lifetime, respectively, the τ_{CS} values of the solid-state COFs at 280 K was determined to be 1.8 μ s.

These dynamics provide mechanistic insights into the key photochemical processes involved in optoelectronics and photoenergy conversion systems and suggest that the donor–acceptor COFs are promising high-performance semi-conducting materials for use in applications.

2. Control Crystallinity and Porosity of Covalent Organic Frameworks through Managing Interlayer Interactions Based on Self-Complementary π -Electronic Force

COFs provide a useful skeleton for designing a new sort of organic semiconductors that feature columnar π -arrays periodically aligned at a nanometer-scale precision.^{3,6)} In this sense, the 2D COFs serve as a new platform for designing organic 2D materials with structural periodicity that is difficult to be achieved with other molecular architectures. However, controls over the crystallinity and porosity, which are key parameters in the applications, have been elusive.

We demonstrated the strategy using imine-linked porphyrin COFs, in which fluoro-substituted and non-substituted arenes at different molar ratios were integrated into the edge

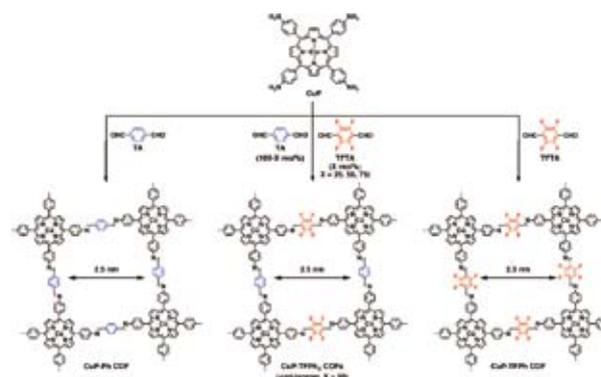


Figure 2. Schematic representation of the synthesis of COFs integrated with self-complementary π -electronic interactions (CuP-TPhX COFs, $X = 25, 50,$ and 75) and the CuP-Ph COF and CuP-TPh COF controls.

units (Figure 2). The porphyrins occupy the vertices and the arene units locate the edges of mesoporous two-dimensional COFs.

We demonstrated the control of COFs using self-complementary π -electronic interactions. Computational studies in conjunction with structural resolutions reveal that the self-complementary π -electronic force maximizes the total crystal stacking energy and minimizes the unit cell size. As a result, the COFs show an improved crystallinity and enhanced porosity, with the greatest effects observed when the interactions are strongest. Together with a prominent effect on changing the π -cloud distribution in the framework and lowering the HOMO-LUMO gap, the present work suggests a new means to designing COFs through managing the interlayer interactions.

References

- 1) Y. Xu, S. Jin, H. Xu, A. Nagai and D. Jiang, *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **42**, 8012–8031 (2013) (Cover Page).
- 2) X. Liu, Y. Xu, Z. Guo, A. Nagai and D. Jiang, *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 3233–3235 (2013).
- 3) A. Nagai, X. Chen, X. Feng, X. Ding, Z. Guo and D. Jiang, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 3770–3774 (2013) (Hot Paper).
- 4) S. Jin, X. Ding, X. Feng, M. Supur, K. Furukawa, S. Takahashi, M. Addicoat, M. E. El-Khouly, T. Nakamura, S. Irle, S. Fukuzumi, A. Nagai and D. Jiang, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 2017–2021 (2013) (Inside Cover).
- 5) X. Chen, M. Addicoat, S. Irle, A. Nagai and D. Jiang, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **135**, 546–549 (2013).
- 6) Y. Xu, A. Nagai and D. Jiang, *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 1591–1593 (2013) (Inside Cover).
- 7) X. Feng, Y. Dong and D. Jiang, *CrystEngComm.* **15**, 1508–1511 (2013).

Award

JIN, Shangbin; CSJ presentation Award.

Solid State NMR for Molecular Science

Department of Materials Molecular Science
Division of Molecular Functions



NISHIMURA, Katsuyuki
Associate Professor



IIJIMA, Takahiro
Assistant Professor



TANIO, Michikazu
IMS Research Assistant Professor

We are working on methodology and hardware developments of solid state NMR and structural biology and materials science. In the following, we show studies of peripheral membrane proteins and inorganic compounds based on NMR.

1. NMR Analysis of Intramolecular Allostery in the Phospholipase C- δ 1 Pleckstrin Homology Domain

Proteins are generally activated by interactions with ligands, such as proteins, lipids, peptides, nucleotides, ions, photons, odorants, or other chemical compounds. Ligand binding usually induces changes in the protein conformation and dynamics, which also occur at distal sites away from the ligand-binding site in the protein molecule through intramolecular signal transductions, causing allosteric regulation of protein functions. Although elucidation of allosteric mechanisms is expected to be useful for regulations of protein functions and for allosteric drug designs, the detailed molecular mechanisms remain unclear.

Our previous study suggested the existence of intramolecular allosteric interactions in the phospholipase C (PLC)- δ 1 pleckstrin homology (PH) domain.¹⁾ The PLC- δ 1 PH domain binds to phosphatidylinositol 4,5-bisphosphate (PIP₂) in the cell membrane, and inositol 1,4,5-triphosphate (IP₃), a product of PIP₂ hydrolysis by PLC- δ 1. Mutational analyses of the PLC- δ 1 PH domain demonstrated that conformational disruption of the characteristic short α -helix (α 2) from residues 82 to 87 results in reduced affinity for IP₃ and in thermal instability, and that the phenyl ring of Phe-87 contributes to effective stabilization of the IP₃-binding state.¹⁾ However, the α 2-helix does not make direct contact with IP₃ in the crystal structure of the PLC- δ 1 PH domain complexed with IP₃, and our findings therefore indicate that the α 2-helix indirectly interacts with the IP₃-binding site through intra-

molecular allosteric interactions. In this study, we investigated the detailed molecular mechanisms of intramolecular allosteric interactions among spatially separated sites in the PLC- δ 1 PH domain by using NMR.²⁾

To detect the local environmental changes in the protein induced by ligand binding and site-specific mutations, we analyzed the ¹H-¹⁵N HSQC NMR spectra of selectively [α -¹⁵N]Lys-labeled PLC- δ 1 PH domain and its mutants in the presence and absence of IP₃. In the wild-type protein, IP₃-dependent chemical shift changes were observed for all lysine signals, indicating that IP₃ binding affects the local environments at all lysine residues. Chemical shift perturbation (CSP) analyses for the wild-type protein demonstrated that more

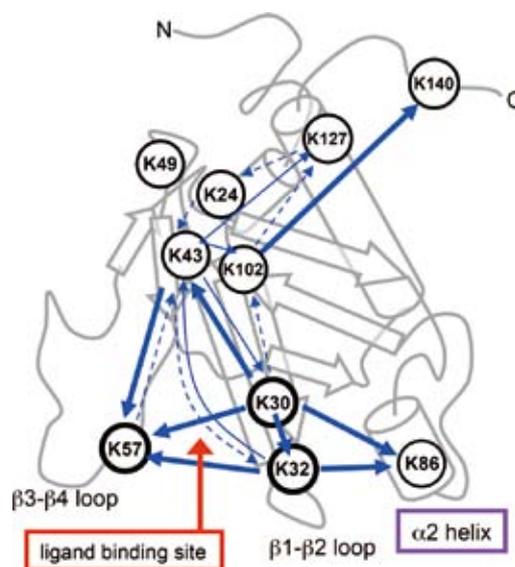


Figure 1. Graphical summary of the mutational effects on the PLC- δ 1 PH domain. The bold, thin and dashed blue arrows indicate directions from mutated residues to affected residues with major, medium and minor CSP changes, respectively.

marked changes of chemical shifts were observed for Lys-43, Lys-102, and Lys-127, of which the α -nitrogen atoms are located far from the IP₃-binding site consisting of Lys-30, Lys-32, and Lys-57, suggesting that more drastic changes occurs at these distal sites on IP₃ binding.

If specific IP₃ binding induces local environmental changes at distal sites, mutations at the ligand-binding site would also affect local environments at spatially separated sites in the PLC- δ 1 PH domain. The mutational analyses for signal assignments demonstrated that the single lysine mutants, K30A, K32A, K43A and K102A, showed significant chemical shift changes of at least two signals with drastic CSP changes as compared with the lysine chemical shifts of the wild-type protein under the ligand-free state. The effects of single lysine mutations on the other lysine residues are graphically summarized in Figure 1. These results indicate that an interaction network mainly consisting of the side chains of Lys-30, Lys-32, and Lys-43, but not Lys-57 or Lys-86, exists in the ligand-free protein.

The IP₃ titration experiment of the wild-type protein also demonstrated that in the ligand-free state, the α 2-helix undergoes intermediate chemical exchange between at least two conformations with different population, and that IP₃ binding stabilizes one of the two conformations.²⁾ Interestingly, such stabilization of the α 2-helix (Lys-86) induced by IP₃ binding was also observed in F87Y, but not in K57A or F87A (Figure 2), indicating that the side chains of Lys-57 and Phe-87 contribute to stabilization of the IP₃-binding state, although Lys-57 does not contribute to the interaction network in the ligand-free state. Our results therefore strongly suggested that the pre-existing interaction network, mainly consisting of Lys-30, Lys-32 and Lys-43, in the ligand-free state is modified by IP₃ binding, resulting in formation of a new interaction network, in which Lys-57 and Phe-87 contribute to stabilization of IP₃-binding state.²⁾

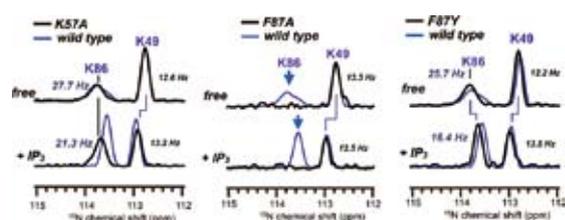


Figure 2. ¹⁵N projections around the Lys-86 signal of the ¹H-¹⁵N HSQC NMR spectra of [α -¹⁵N]labeled K57A (left), F87A (middle) and F87Y (right) in the absence (top) and presence of IP₃ (bottom) as compared with those of the wild-type protein (blue).

2. A DFT Study of Electron Absorption of Polyoxomolybdates with d¹ Electrons

Among molybdenum with an integer valence from Mo⁰ to Mo^{VI}, many Mo^V species are included in polyoxomolybdates of ϵ -Keggin anions and nano-sized oxides with characteristic shape. Localization of d¹ electrons of the Mo^V species has attracted much attention in terms of molecular design and solid state physics. Recently, we have found from solid-state

⁹⁵Mo NMR and DFT calculation that for {Mo₁₂(La)} ([PMo₁₂O₃₆(OH)₄{La(H₂O)_{2.75}Cl_{1.25}}₄·27H₂O) having eight d¹ electrons in a molecule, (i) there are two different molybdenum sites with population of 2:1 and (ii) they are basically corresponding to the species of Mo^V and Mo^{VI}, but some of the d¹ electrons are delocalized. This is a somewhat surprising result, because no intervalence charge-transfer bands for Mo^V to Mo^{VI} have been observed so far. In this work, we calculated electron absorption spectra of some polyoxomolybdates including {Mo₁₂(La)} by DFT.

DFT calculation of the absorption spectra was implemented by the ADF2013.01 software. The local density approximation of VWM augmented with the Becke-Perdew GGA was employed for the exchange-correlation functional. The TZ2P or DZ all-electron basis set was used. Only allowed transitions were used for calculation of the absorption spectra.

Figure 3 shows the electron absorption spectra of polyoxomolybdates in the range of wavelength 400–1,400 nm obtained by DFT. Figure 3(i) is the spectrum of {Mo₁₆} ([Me₃NH]₆[H₂Mo^V₁₂O₂₈(OH)₁₂(Mo^{VI}O₃)₄·2H₂O), where twelve d¹ electrons are localized to form six Mo^V–Mo^V bonds of the ϵ -Keggin core. The relatively strong peak is only at around 430 nm that explains the brown color of this crystal. The weak peaks at ca. 590 and 655 nm are due to the d–d transition of the d¹ electrons of Mo^V. Figure 3(ii) shows the electron absorption spectrum of {Mo₁₂(La)}. It is found that the number of the peak increased both in the visible-light and near-infrared regions for {Mo₁₂(La)}. However, the absorption with short-wavelength visible light is consistent with the bark color of the crystal. Also, the intensity of the increased d–d transitions with wavelength of the near-infrared region would be not enough for the electron transition to be observed. Therefore, the slight delocalization of the d¹ electrons of {Mo₁₂(La)} seems to be plausible.

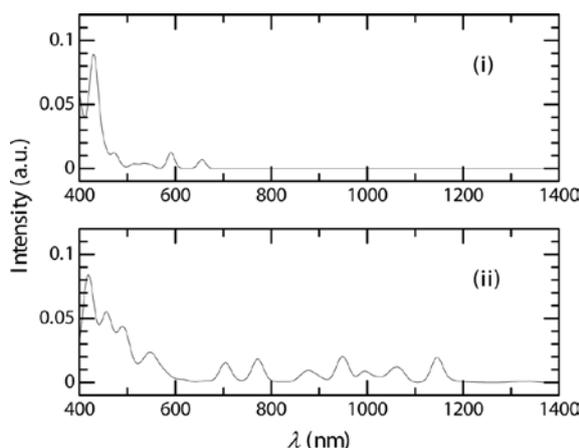


Figure 3. Electron absorption spectra for the polyoxomolybdates of (i) {Mo₁₆} and (ii) {Mo₁₂(La)} obtained by DFT calculation.

References

- 1) M. Tanio and K. Nishimura, *Anal. Biochem.* **431**, 106–114 (2012).
- 2) M. Tanio and K. Nishimura, *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1834**, 1034–1043 (2013).

Development of Novel Heterocyclic Compounds and Their Molecular Assemblies for Advanced Materials

Safety Office



TOMURA, Masaaki
Assistant Professor

Heterocycles containing sulfur and/or nitrogen atoms are useful as components of functional organic materials since heteroatoms in their rings are helpful to stabilize ions or ion-radical species. In addition, intermolecular interactions caused by heteroatom contacts can be expected to form unique molecular assemblies. In this project, novel functional organic materials based on various heterocycles were synthesized and their physical and structural properties were investigated.

1. Molecular and Crystal Structure of Cyananilic Acid Dihydrate

Cyananilic acid shows both electron accepting and proton

donating properties. Supramolecular synthons formed with cyananilic acid have been used for constructing a variety of molecular networks. A molecular and crystal structure of cyananilic acid was reported as its hexahydrate derivative in 1975.¹⁾ We have found a novel hydrate isomer of cyananilic acid, dihydrate derivative. Cyananilic acid dihydrate crystallizes in the triclinic $P\bar{1}$ space group with one molecule in the unit cell. Cell parameters are $a = 4.940(6)$ Å, $b = 7.064(8)$ Å, $c = 7.404(8)$ Å, $\alpha = 109.20(2)^\circ$, $\beta = 94.73(1)^\circ$, $\gamma = 102.27(1)^\circ$ and $V = 235.2(5)$ Å³. The cyananilate dianion molecule is planar with an r.m.s. deviation of 0.011(2) Å and is located on an inversion center. The cyananilate molecules are linked via the oxonium ions with intermolecular O–H...O and O–H...N interactions.

Reference

1) E. K. Anderson and I. G. K. Anderson, *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. B* **31**, 379–383 (1975).

Multifunction Integrated Macromolecules for Molecular-Scale Electronics

Safety Office



TANAKA, Shoji
Assistant Professor

Recently a single electron tunnel device (SET) has attracted much attention. In this project, to establish an innovative fabrication process for SET systems, we have been developing stepwise synthetic protocols for mono-molecular single-electron tunnel devices (MOSET) and their integrated circuits.

different reactivity for metal-catalyzed coupling reactions. Thus, a selective and stepwise cross coupling will lead to more complicated macromolecular systems. Now we have been developing the synthetic protocols for mono-molecular integrated circuits such as single electron memory and counter, using these building blocks **1-16** (Figure 1(b)).

1. Upgrade of Building Blocks toward Higher Integration of Single-Electron Tunnel Devices

We have developed a generally applicable stepwise synthetic protocol for basic mono-molecular single-electron tunnel devices starting with our versatile building blocks (**1-4**) (Figure 1(a-b)). In order to advance to the next stage of nanofabrication, we have prepared a new set of molecular building blocks (**5-16**) in view of recent progress in cross coupling reactions of C–Cl and C–H bonds of heterocycles. The end points of these molecular blocks have significantly

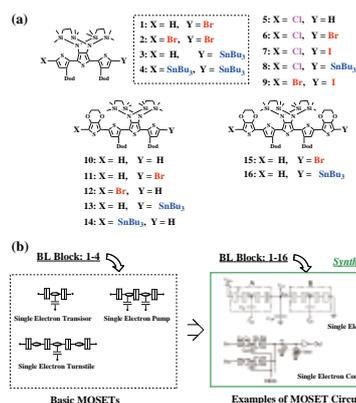


Figure 1. (a) Molecular structure of building blocks. (b) A strategy for mono-molecular MOSETs integration.

Visiting Professors



Visiting Professor

ASAKURA, Tetsuo (*from Tokyo University of Agriculture and Technology*)

Determination of Molecular Structure with Ultra Fast MAS under High-Field NMR

In single crystal X-ray diffraction analyses of peptides and proteins, it is well-known that the co-ordinates of carbon, nitrogen and oxygen atoms can be obtained in high accuracy, but enough accuracy cannot be obtained for those of hydrogen. Therefore we are trying to determine the accurate ^1H positions by the combination of NMR observation by ultra fast magic angle spinning under high field magnetic field and accurate ^1H NMR chemical shift calculation. We are applying this novel analytical technique to determine the structures of silk fibroins before and after spinning together with their model peptides. Since such a ^1H information is sensitive to both the intra- and inter-molecular structures, it is especially useful in molecular design of biomaterials with silks.



Visiting Professor

TAKENOBU, Taishi (*from Waseda University*)

Electronic Phase Control of Molecular Materials by Electric Double Layer Transistors

Charge carrier control is one of the key issues in the development of solid state physics and novel functional devices. Beyond the simple enhancement of conductivity, high charge carrier accumulation can realize various phenomena, such as phase transition, magnetic ordering, and superconductivity. Electric double layers, formed at solid/electrolyte interfaces, induce extremely large electric fields, huge specific capacitance and high charge carrier accumulation, and, as the results, this method opens new route for novel functionalities. Because molecular materials have large variety of electronic and magnetic properties, we are trying the combination of molecular solid and electric double layer transistors to discover novel phase transitions and functional devices.



Visiting Associate Professor

KANEMOTO, Katsuichi (*from Osaka City University*)

Optical and ESR Characterizations of Organic Semiconductor Devices

π -conjugated molecules and polymers have been the subject of much interest due to their potential device applications such as LEDs, solar cells, and field-effect transistors. Their remarkable electronic properties are owing to excitons and carriers created by photoexcitation or bias impression. The main purpose of our research is to characterize the determinant roles of the excitons and carriers on the device operation, through *in situ* optical and ESR measurements for operating organic devices. Recently, we found that a transient current is induced at the moment of ESR in polymer diodes under photoirradiation. The transient current was compatible with a steady-state photocurrent and found to arise from a change of polarization induced by ESR.

RESEARCH ACTIVITIES





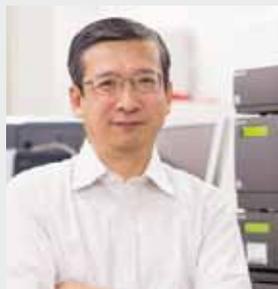
RESEARCH ACTIVITIES

Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science is composed of two divisions of biomolecular science, two divisions of coordination-complex molecular science, and one adjunct division. Biomolecular science divisions cover the studies on functions, dynamic structures, and mechanisms for various biomolecules such as sensor proteins, membrane-anchored proteins, biological-clock proteins, metalloproteins, glycoconjugates, and molecular chaperone. Coordination complex divisions aim to develop molecular catalysts and functional metal complexes for transformation of organic molecules, water oxidation and reduction, and molecular materials such as molecular wires. Interdisciplinary alliances in this department aim to create new basic concepts for the molecular and energy conversion through the fundamental science conducted at each division. Professor Kunihiro Kuwajima was retired at the end of March, 2013. Professors Shuji Akiyama and Tetsuro Murahashi (Division of Biomolecular Sensing and the Division of Functional Coordination Chemistry, respectively) have moved to the Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems in April 2013, who have been contributing this department under concurrent appointments.

Bioinorganic Chemistry of Metal-Containing Sensor Proteins

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Biomolecular Functions



AONO, Shigetoshi
Professor



YOSHIOKA, Shiro
Assistant Professor



SAWAI, Hitomi
IMS Research Assistant Professor*



MURAKI, Norifumi
IMS Research Assistant Professor

KITATSUJI, Chihiro
OKAMOTO, Yasunori
TANIZAWA, Misako

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student†
Secretary

The widely studied biological function of heme is to act as a prosthetic group in hemoproteins that show a variety of functions, including oxygen storage and transport, electron transfer, redox catalysis, and sensing of gas molecules. Besides acting as a prosthetic group in a protein matrix, it has become apparent that free heme molecules can act as physiological effectors of several proteins, including transcriptional regulators, heme-regulated eIF2 α kinase, and sensor kinases in two-component signal transduction systems. Reversible heme binding regulates the physiological function of these proteins. Though research on these proteins has shown new physiological functions of heme as a signaling molecule, the detailed molecular mechanisms by which heme regulates the functions of these proteins remain to be elucidated, mainly because the three-dimensional structures of these regulatory proteins have not yet been solved. Our research interests are focused on the elucidation of the molecular mechanisms of how heme molecule acts as a signaling molecule. We are also studying about the structure–function relationships of the heme-based gas sensor proteins.

1. Structural Basis for the Transcriptional Regulation of Heme Homeostasis in *Lactococcus lactis*¹⁾

Though heme is a crucial element for many biological processes including respiration, heme homeostasis should be regulated strictly due to the cytotoxicity of free heme molecules. Numerous lactic acid bacteria, including *Lactococcus lactis*, acquire heme molecules exogenously to establish an aerobic respiratory chain. A heme efflux system plays an

important role for heme homeostasis to avoid cytotoxicity of acquired free heme, but its regulatory mechanism is not clear. Here, we report that the transcriptional regulator HrtR senses and binds a heme molecule as its physiological effector to regulate the expression of the heme-efflux system responsible for heme homeostasis in *L. lactis*. To elucidate the molecular mechanisms of how HrtR senses a heme molecule and regulates gene expression for the heme efflux system, we determined the crystal structures of the apo-HrtR/DNA complex, apo-HrtR, and holo-HrtR at a resolution of 2.0, 3.1, and 1.9 Å, respectively. These structures revealed that HrtR is a member of TetR family of transcriptional regulators. The residue pair Arg46 and Tyr50 plays a crucial role for specific DNA-binding through hydrogen-bonding and a CH– π interaction with the DNA bases (Figure 1).

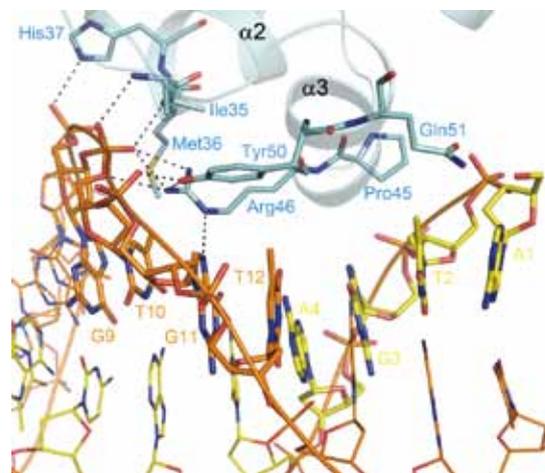


Figure 1. Interaction between apo-HrtR and DNA.

HrtR adopts a unique mechanism for its functional regulation upon heme-sensing. A comparison of the apo-HrtR/DNA complex and holo-HrtR structures revealed that heme-binding triggers a coil-to-helix transition at the $\alpha 4a$ - $\alpha 4b$ region (Figure 2 (A), (B)). In apo-HrtR, a loop (residues 68-71) intervenes between $\alpha 4a$ and $\alpha 4b$ helices. Glu70 in the middle of this intervening loop forms a hydrogen bond with Trp123 in apo-HrtR (Figure 2 (A)). Upon heme-binding, a coil-to-helix transition occurs in this intervening loop, which results in the formation of a long $\alpha 4$ helix in holo-HrtR. As the location of Glu70 is largely altered by this coil-to-helix transition, the hydrogen bond between Glu70 and Trp123 is lost in holo-HrtR as shown in Figure 2B. Heme-binding to HrtR causes a coil-to-helix transition of the $\alpha 4$ helix in the heme-sensing domain, which triggers a structural change of HrtR causing it to dissociate from the target DNA for de-repression of the genes encoding the heme efflux system. HrtR uses a unique heme-sensing motif with *bis*-His (His72 and His149) ligation to the heme, which is essential for the coil-to-helix transition of the $\alpha 4$ helix upon heme-sensing.

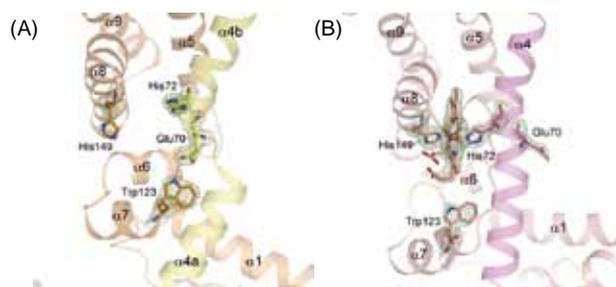


Figure 2. (A) Crystal structure of apo-HrtR. (B) Crystal structure of holo-HrtR.

2. A Model Theoretical Study on Ligand Exchange Reactions of CooA²

Rr-CooA is a CO-sensor heme protein, where binding of CO with the heme group stimulates a transcriptional activator activity of CooA. In this process, the heme undergoes a series of ligand exchanges. In the ferric form, the heme has Cys75 and Pro2 as the axial ligands. In the reduced ferrous form, the heme has His77 instead of Cys75 as an axial ligand with Pro2. Only in the reduced form, CooA can bind CO that replaces Pro2. Model calculations are carried out to elucidate the ligand exchange reactions of CooA. The coordinated proline is found to be the neutral, protonated form. The ligand exchange of cysteine for histidine is reproduced by a relatively small model. This exchange would be mainly due to difference in stability of the non-bonding sulfur p-orbital in Cys75 between the ferric and ferrous states. The selectivity of gas molecules among CO, NO, and O₂ in the proteins is explained by the

relative stability of products for Rr-CooA. This is also the case for Ch-CooA, where the amino group of the N-terminus and a histidine are coordinated to the iron ion both in the ferric and ferrous states. The ability to bind the gas molecules is a little stronger in Rr-CooA than in Ch-CooA. In the ferric form of Rr-CooA, heme is deformed to a ruffled form whereas heme is planar in the ferrous form, which leads to a red-shifted Q-band in the former.

3. Molecular Mechanisms of Heme Transport in Gram-Positive Bacteria

Iron, the second-most abundant metal in the Earth's crust, forms a water insoluble oxyhydroxide polymer in water under aerobic conditions, resulting in poor bio-availability. As it is an essential nutrient for prokaryotes and eukaryotes, they develop sophisticated iron acquisition systems to overcome this problem. A gram-positive bacterium *Listeria monocytogenes* has several iron (and iron complexes) transport systems, one of which is an ABC-type transporter (HupCGD) that transports heme as an iron source for this bacterium. HupC, HupG, and HupD proteins are an ATPase component, a membrane permease, and substrate (heme) binding protein, respectively. We have characterized HupD protein to elucidate the molecular mechanisms of heme transport in *L. monocytogenes*.

HupD contains a typical N-terminal sequence of lipoprotein signal peptide. The amino acid sequence of LLASC is present at the C-terminus of the signal peptide, of which the cysteine residue is the target for lipid modification and becomes the first residue of the mature lipoprotein after cleavage by SPase II protease. When HupD with the signal peptide is expressed in *E. coli*, the recombinant HupD forms aggregates probably due to a hydrophobic signal peptide. Mature HupD lacking the signal peptide is expressed as a soluble protein, which is a mixture of apo- and holo-forms. Purified holo-HupD shows the Soret, α , and β peaks at 413, 565, and 530 nm, respectively, which are typical for 6-coordinated ferric heme proteins with two His as the axial ligands. Ferric HupD shows EPR signals with $g = 3.27$ and 2.08 , which are consistent with a bis-His type ligation of the heme. Site-directed mutagenesis studies suggest that His105 and His259 act as the axial ligands of the heme in HupD. Crystallization experiments are now in progress to obtain structural information of HupD.

References

- 1) H. Sawai*, M. Yamanaka*, H. Sugimoto, Y. Shiro and S. Aono, *J. Biol. Chem.* **287**, 30755–30768 (2012). (*equal contribution)
- 2) T. Ishida and S. Aono, *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 6139–6148 (2013).

* Present Address; University of Hyogo

† carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Osaka University

Elucidation of the Molecular Mechanisms of Protein Folding

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Biomolecular Functions



KUWAJIMA, Kunihiro
Professor (–March, 2013)*



NAKAMURA, Takashi
IMS Research Assistant Professor

TAKENAKA, Toshio

MIZUKI, Hiroko

TANAKA, Kei

Post-Doctoral Fellow

Technical Fellow

Secretary

Kuwajima group is studying mechanisms of *in vitro* protein folding and mechanisms of molecular chaperone function. Our goals are to elucidate the physical principles by which a protein organizes its specific native structure from the amino acid sequence. In this year, they studied molecular mechanisms of the cytotoxicity of human α -lactalbumin made lethal to tumor cells (HAMLET) and other protein-oleic acid complexes, in which a protein folding intermediate forms a complex with oleic acid, and this complex has a unique apoptotic activity for the selective killing of tumor cells.

1. Molecular Mechanisms of the Cytotoxicity of Human α -Lactalbumin Made Lethal to Tumor Cells (HAMLET) and Other Protein-Oleic Acid Complexes

Although HAMLET (human α -lactalbumin made lethal to tumor cells), a complex formed by human α -lactalbumin and oleic acid, has a unique apoptotic activity for the selective killing of tumor cells, the molecular mechanisms of expression of the HAMLET activity are not well understood. Therefore, we studied the molecular properties of HAMLET and its goat counterpart, GAMLET (goat α -lactalbumin made lethal to tumor cells), by pulse field gradient NMR and 920-MHz two-dimensional NMR techniques. We also examined the expression of HAMLET-like activities of complexes between oleic acid and other proteins that form a stable molten globule state. We observed that both HAMLET and GAMLET at pH7.5 were heterogeneous, composed of the native protein, the monomeric molten globule-like state, and the oligomeric species. At pH 2.0 and 50 °C, HAMLET and GAMLET appeared in the monomeric state, and we identified the oleic

acid-binding site in the complexes by two-dimensional NMR. Rather surprisingly, the binding site thus identified was markedly different between HAMLET and GAMLET. Furthermore, canine milk lysozyme, apo-myoglobin, and β_2 -microglobulin all formed the HAMLET-like complex with the anti-tumor activity, when the protein was treated with oleic acid under conditions in which their molten globule states were stable. From these results, we conclude that the protein portion of HAMLET, GAMLET, and the other HAMLET-like protein-oleic acid complexes is not the origin of their cytotoxicity to tumor cells and that the protein portion of these complexes plays a role in the delivery of cytotoxic oleic acid molecules into tumor cells across the cell membrane.

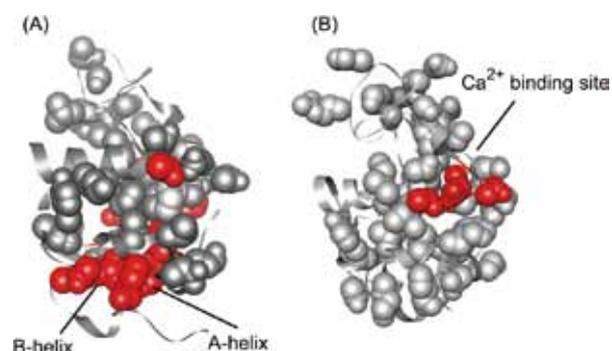


Figure 1. The oleic acid-binding sites of human α -lactalbumin in HAMLET (A) and of goat α -lactalbumin in GAMLET (B) as determined by differences in cross-peaks between the free molten globule state and the α -lactalbumin-oleic acid complex (HAMLET or GAMLET). The amino acid residues represented by the space-filling model are those whose cross-peaks in the ^1H - ^{15}N HSQC spectra are assigned. The red residues indicate the oleic acid-binding site of each protein.

2. Native-State Heterogeneity of β_2 -Microglobulin as Revealed by Kinetic Folding and Real-Time NMR Experiments

The kinetic folding of β_2 -microglobulin from the acid-denatured state was investigated by interrupted-unfolding and interrupted-refolding experiments using stopped-flow double-jump techniques. In the interrupted unfolding, we first unfolded the protein by a pH jump from pH 7.5 to pH 2.0, and the kinetic refolding assay was carried out by the reverse pH jump by monitoring tryptophan fluorescence. Similarly, in the interrupted refolding, we first refolded the protein by a pH jump from pH 2.0 to pH 7.5 and used a guanidine hydrochloride (GdnHCl) concentration jump as well as the reverse pH jump as unfolding assays. Based on these experiments, the folding is represented by a parallel-pathway model, in which the molecule with the correct Pro32 *cis* isomer refolds rapidly with a rate constant of 5–6 s⁻¹, while the molecule with the Pro32 *trans* isomer refolds more slowly (pH 7.5 and 25 °C). At the last step of folding, the native-like *trans* conformer produced on the latter pathway isomerizes very slowly (0.001–0.002 s⁻¹) into the native *cis* conformer. In the GdnHCl-induced unfolding assays in the interrupted refolding, the native-like *trans* conformer unfolded remarkably faster than the native *cis* conformer, and the direct GdnHCl-induced unfolding was also biphasic, indicating that the native-like *trans* conformer is populated at a significant level under the native condition. The one-dimensional NMR and the real-time NMR experiments of refolding further indicated that the population of the *trans* conformer increases up to 7–9% under a more physiological condition (pH 7.5 and 37 °C).

3. Structural Insights into the Stability Perturbations Induced by N-Terminal Variation in Human and Goat α -Lactalbumin

Addition of an extra methionine at the N-terminus by recombinant expression of α -lactalbumin in *Escherichia coli* significantly destabilizes the protein, and this destabilization has hampered mutational analyses such as the mutational pI-value analysis of the protein. Deletion of residue 1 from the recombinant form recovers the stability in human and goat α -lactalbumin. Here, we thus determined the crystal structures of the residue 1-deletion variants of recombinant human and goat α -lactalbumin, and compared the structures with those of the authentic and recombinant forms. The results demonstrate the importance of the N-terminal backbone structure and hydrogen-bonding pattern for the stability of α -lactalbumin.

4. The H/D-Exchange Kinetics of the *Escherichia coli* Co-Chaperonin GroES Studied by 2D NMR and DMSO-Quenched Exchange Methods

We studied hydrogen/deuterium-exchange reactions of peptide amide protons of GroES using two different techniques: (1) two-dimensional ¹H–¹⁵N transverse-optimized NMR spectroscopy and (2) the dimethylsulfoxide-quenched hydrogen-exchange method combined with conventional ¹H–¹⁵N heteronuclear single quantum coherence spectroscopy. By using these techniques together with direct heteronuclear single quantum coherence experiments, we quantitatively evaluated the exchange rates for 33 out of the 94 peptide amide protons of GroES and their protection factors, and for the remaining 61 residues, we obtained the lower limits of the exchange rates. The protection factors of the most highly protected amide protons were on the order of 10⁶–10⁷, and the values were comparable in magnitude to those observed in typical small globular proteins, but the number of the highly protected amide protons with a protection factor larger than 10⁶ was only 10, significantly smaller than the numbers reported for the small globular proteins, indicating that significant portions of free heptameric GroES are flexible and natively unfolded. The highly protected amino acid residues with a protection factor larger than 10⁵ were mainly located in three β -strands that form the hydrophobic core of GroES, while the residues in a mobile loop (residues 17–34) were not highly protected. The protection factors of the most highly protected amide protons were orders of magnitude larger than the value expected from the equilibrium unfolding parameters previously reported, strongly suggesting that the equilibrium unfolding of GroES is more complicated than a simple two-state or three-state mechanism and may involve more than a single intermediate.

References

- 1) T. Nakamura, T. Aizawa, R. Kariya, S. Okada, M. Demura, K. Kawano, K. Makabe and K. Kuwajima, *J. Biol. Chem.* **288**, 14408–14416 (2013).
- 2) A. Mukaiyama, T. Nakamura, K. Makabe, K. Maki, Y. Goto and K. Kuwajima, *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 257–272 (2013).
- 3) K. Makabe, T. Nakamura and K. Kuwajima, *Protein Eng., Des. Sel.* **26**, 165–170 (2013).
- 4) M. S. Chandak, T. Nakamura, K. Makabe, T. Takenaka, A. Mukaiyama, T. K. Chaudhuri, K. Kato and K. Kuwajima, *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 2541–2560 (2013).

* Present Address; The Center for the Promotion of Integrated Sciences, The Graduate University for Advanced Studies

Elucidation of Dynamical Structures of Biomolecules toward Understanding the Mechanisms Underlying Their Functions

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Biomolecular Functions



KATO, Koichi
Professor

YANAGI, Kotaro
TANADA, Norio
UEKUSA, Yoshinori
WANG, Ying-Hui
CHANDAK, Mahesh
ZHANG, Ying
ZHU, Tong
WANG, Jinzheng



YAMAGUCHI, Takumi
Assistant Professor

IMS Fellow
IMS Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student



YAGI-UTSUMI, Maho
OII Research Assistant Professor

KUNIHARA, Tomoko
KUMOI, Kentaro
OKAWA, Keisuke
INAGAKI, Kouya
SUZUKI, Kousuke
THAMMAPORN, Ratsupa
SUZUKI, Mariko
ISONO, Yukiko
IKEDA, Yukako
MIZUKI, Hiroko
OKADA, Tomo
TANAKA, Kei

Graduate Student
Graduate Student*
Graduate Student*
Graduate Student*
Graduate Student*
Graduate Student†
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Secretary

Our biomolecular studies are based on detailed analyses of dynamical structures of various biological macromolecules and their complexes at atomic level, using NMR spectroscopy in conjunction with other biophysical, biochemical and molecular biology techniques. Here we report our recent structural studies of biomolecular complexes for exploring their functional relevance.

1. NMR Characterization of Specific Glycolipid-Protein/Peptide Interactions

Lipid membranes provide active platforms for dynamic interactions of a variety of biomolecules on cell surfaces, where oligosaccharides covalently modifying lipids are involved in divergent molecular recognition events. Sarcotoxin IA, a ecropin-type peptide from *Sarcophaga peregrine*, exhibits antibacterial activity against Gram-negative bacteria through its interaction with lipid A, a core component of lipopolysaccharides. To acquire detailed structural information on this specific interaction, we performed NMR analysis using bacterially expressed sarcotoxin IA analogs with isotope labeling along with lipid A-embedding micelles composed of dodecylphosphocholine. By inspecting the NMR data, we revealed that the N-terminal segment of sarcotoxin IA formed an amphiphilic α -helix upon its interaction with the aqueous micelles, thereby identifying key lysine residues in the interaction with lipid A and the consequent antibacterial activity.¹⁾ These results offer unique information for designing chemo-

therapeutics based on antibacterial peptide structures.

Gangliosides, glycosphingolipids possessing a sialyl oligosaccharide moiety, can be targets for various amyloidogenic proteins that are associated with neurodegenerative disorders. We successfully displayed a series of gangliosides on small bicelles with a uniform confined size, offering nanoscale standardized membrane mimics for spectroscopic characterization of weak encounter complexes formed between ganglioside clusters and amyloidogenic proteins.²⁾ This enabled probing of initial membrane-landing processes of α -synuclein as therapeutic target by NMR spectroscopy.

2. NMR Characterization of Interactions of Molecular Chaperones with Model Ligands

Molecular chaperones are involved in various cellular processes in which proteins undergo folding, unfolding, and/or refolding under physiological and stress conditions. It has been proposed that molecular chaperones actively contribute to the suppression of toxic aggregate formation of various amyloidogenic proteins associated with neurodegenerative disorders. Furthermore, molecular chaperones have attracted attention due to their potential applicabilities as intelligent nanodevices in bioengineering fields.

The chaperonin of *Escherichia coli* GroEL forms a large cylindrical complex that assists in the folding of nascent polypeptides. We characterized GroEL-protein interactions by stable isotope-assisted NMR spectroscopy using chemically

denatured bovine rhodanese and an intrinsically disordered protein, α -synuclein, as model ligands. NMR data indicated that proteins tethered to GroEL remain largely unfolded and highly mobile, enabling identification of the interaction hot spots displayed on intrinsically disordered proteins.³⁾ Furthermore, we found that GroEL could suppress A β amyloid formation by interacting with its two hydrophobic segments involving key residues in fibril formation. The binding site of A β was mapped on a pair of α -helices located in the GroEL apical domain.⁴⁾ These results provide insights into chaperonin recognition of amyloidogenic proteins of pathological interest.

Moreover, we successfully identified ligand-binding site of Hsp47, a client-specific chaperone for collagen, by NMR spectroscopy in conjunction with mutational analysis.⁵⁾ Our findings provide a molecular basis for the design of drugs that target the interaction between Hsp47 and procollagen in therapeutics for fibrotic diseases.

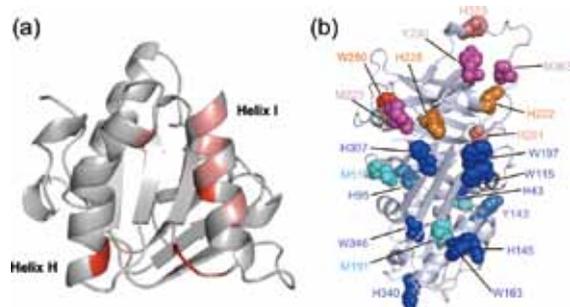


Figure 1. Mapping of (a) the A β -binding site on the GroEL apical domain and (b) the collagen-binding site of Hsp47.

3. Elucidation of the Functional Relevance of Quaternary Structures of Proteasome-Associated Proteins

Assembly of the eukaryotic 20S proteasome is an ordered process involving several proteins operating as proteasome assembly factors including PAC1-PAC2 but that of the archaeal 20S proteasome involves spontaneous self-assembly. Recent bioinformatic analysis identified archaeal PAC1-PAC2 homologs PbaA and PbaB. However, it remains unclear whether such assembly factor-like proteins play an indispensable role in orchestration of proteasome subunits in archaea. We revealed that PbaB forms a homotetramer and exerts a dual function as an ATP-independent proteasome activator and a molecular chaperone through its tentacle-like C-terminal segments.⁶⁾ Our findings provide insights into molecular evolution relationships between proteasome activators and assembly factors.

Award

YAMAGUCHI, Takumi; Poster Award, The 31st Annual Meeting of The Japanese Society of Carbohydrate Research (2012).

In mammals, a major form of proteasome activator PA28 is a heteroheptamer composed of interferon- γ -inducible α and β subunits, which share approximately 50% amino acid identity and possess distinct insert loops. Using deuteration-assisted small-angle neutron scattering, we demonstrated three α and four β subunits are alternately arranged in the heteroheptameric ring.⁷⁾ In this arrangement, PA28 loops surround the central pore of the heptameric ring, suggesting that the flexible PA28 loops act as gatekeepers, which function to select the length of peptide substrates to be transported between the proteolytic chamber and the extra-proteasomal medium.

We have also succeeded in encapsulation of ubiquitin, a protein modifier recognized by the proteasome, within synthetic hosts in collaboration with Dr. Makoto Fujita (The University of Tokyo) and his colleagues.⁸⁾

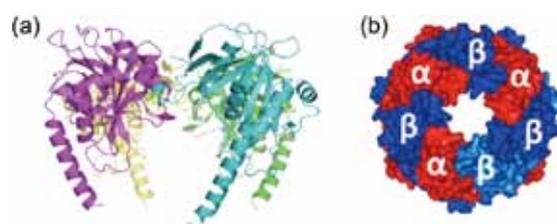


Figure 2. Quaternary structures of (a) the PbaB homotetramer and (b) the PA28 heteroheptamer.

References

- 1) M. Yagi-Utsumi, Y. Yamaguchi, P. Boonsri, T. Iguchi, K. Okemoto, S. Natori and K. Kato, *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **431**, 136–140 (2013).
- 2) T. Yamaguchi, T. Uno, Y. Uekusa, M. Yagi-Utsumi and K. Kato, *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 1235–1237 (2013).
- 3) N. Nishida, M. Yagi-Utsumi, F. Motojima, M. Yoshida, I. Shimada and K. Kato, *J. Biosci. Bioeng.* **116**, 160–164 (2013).
- 4) M. Yagi-Utsumi, T. Kuniyama, T. Nakamura, Y. Uekusa, K. Makabe, K. Kuwajima and K. Kato, *FEBS Lett.* **587**, 1605–1609 (2013).
- 5) M. Yagi-Utsumi, S. Yoshikawa, Y. Yamaguchi, Y. Nishi, E. Kurimoto, Y. Ishida, T. Homma, J. Hoseki, Y. Nishikawa, T. Koide, K. Nagata and K. Kato, *PLoS One* **7**, e45930 (2012).
- 6) K. Kumoi, T. Satoh, K. Murata, T. Hiromoto, T. Mizushima, Y. Kamiya, M. Noda, S. Uchiyama, H. Yagi and K. Kato, *PLoS One* **8**, e60294 (2013).
- 7) M. Sugiyama, H. Sahashi, E. Kurimoto, S. Takata, H. Yagi, K. Kanai, E. Sakata, Y. Minami, K. Tanaka and K. Kato, *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **432**, 141–145 (2013).
- 8) D. Fujita, K. Suzuki, S. Sato, M. Yagi-Utsumi, Y. Yamaguchi, N. Mizuno, T. Kumasaka, M. Takata, M. Noda, S. Uchiyama, K. Kato and M. Fujita, *Nat. Commun.* **3**, 1093 (2012).

* carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Nagoya City University

† carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Kasetsart University

Structure-Function Relationship of Metalloenzymes

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Biomolecular Functions



FUJII, Hiroshi
Associate Professor



KURAHASHI, Takuya
Assistant Professor

CONG, Zhiqi

WANG, Chunlan

TANIZAWA, Misako

Post-Doctoral Fellow

Graduate Student

Secretary

Metalloproteins are a class of biologically important macromolecules, which have various functions such as oxygen transport, electron transfer, oxidation, and oxygenation. These diverse functions of metalloproteins have been thought to depend on the ligands from amino acid, coordination structures, and protein structures in immediate vicinity of metal ions. In this project, we are studying the relationship between the electronic structures of the metal active sites and reactivity of metalloproteins.

1. Comparative Spectroscopic Studies of Iron(III) and Manganese(III) Salen Complexes Having a Weakly-Coordinating Triflate Axial Ligand¹⁾

Salen and porphyrin are among the most versatile synthetic ligands that are widely utilized as catalysts and materials. Both ligands are four-coordinate dianionic ligands that bind a metal ion in a tetradentate fashion, forming a similar square-planar metal complex. Prominently, iron and manganese, which are abundant transition metals in nature, become functional in combination with these ligands. In the case of porphyrin complexes, spectroscopic properties and electronic structures of iron(III) and manganese(III) complexes have been extensively studied, and some unique properties have been found, such as an intermediate spin state of an iron(III) ion in the presence of weak-field anionic axial ligands such as perchlorate (ClO_4^-) and triflate (CF_3SO_3^-).

However, relatively less has been investigated for salen complexes bearing these weak-field anionic axial ligands, while spectroscopic and magnetic properties of iron and manganese salen complexes with strongly-coordinating axial ligands such as imidazole are well documented. This is mostly

because a monomeric iron(III) salen complex is quite prone to dimerization in the absence of a strongly-coordinating axial ligand. We previously designed a sterically-hindered salen ligand, and successfully synthesized a monomeric iron(III) and manganese(III) complex bearing a weakly-coordinating ClO_4^- ligand. But the sterically-hindered salen ligand is not necessarily suited for electronic tuning by modification of the phenolate rings, which prevented us to obtain in-depth insight into their spectroscopic properties.

We herein prepare mononuclear manganese(III) and iron(III) salen complexes bearing a weakly-coordinating triflate axial ligand, using salen ligands with differing electron-donating properties (Chart 1). We also synthesize nonsymmetrical salen ligands (Chart 1), in order to precisely understand spectroscopic properties. Magnetic susceptibility and dual-mode electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) data show that iron(III) and manganese(III) salen complexes adopt high-spin d^5 ($S = 5/2$) and d^4 ($S = 2$) electronic configurations, respectively, in all the cases in Chart 1. Further insights into electronic structures of central metal are obtained from ^2H NMR spectra of selectively-deuterated complexes, in which $\text{Fe}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})(\text{OTf})$ and $\text{Mn}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})(\text{OTf})$ exhibit well-resolved paramagnetic NMR signals of quite different shift patterns, due to the presence or absence of the unpaired electron in the dx^2-y^2 orbital.

2. Synthesis, Characterization, and Reactivity of Hypochlorito-Iron(III) Porphyrin Complexes²⁾

Myeloperoxidase (MPO) and chloroperoxidase (CPO) are unique heme peroxidases that catalyze oxidation of chloride ion to hypochlorite ion (OCl^-). MPO is located in azurophil

granules of neutrophils and produces OCl^- or hypochlorous acid (HOCl), which works as an antimicrobial agent, from hydrogen peroxide and chloride ion. On the other hand, CPO is an enzyme of *Caldariomyces fumago* and catalyzes chlorination reactions in the biosynthesis of the chlorinated metabolite caldariomycin. It has been proposed that ferric MPO and CPO initially react with hydrogen peroxide to form an oxoiron(IV) porphyrin π -cation radical species known as compound I. Compound I then reacts with chloride ion to form a transient hypochlorito-iron(III) porphyrin intermediate, which finally releases HOCl with the protonation of the heme-bound hypochlorite. In addition, hypochlorito-metal complexes have been proposed as key intermediates in catalytic oxygenation reactions catalyzed by transition-metal complexes. Because of its significant importance, a hypochlorito-iron(III) porphyrin intermediate has been examined to detect in MPO and CPO reactions and to synthesize its model complex. Although previous reports have indicated the possibility of formation of hypochlorito-iron(III) porphyrin intermediates, spectroscopic evidence for the formation of such species has not been reported until now. The reactivity of a hypochlorito-iron(III) porphyrin complex has been also received much attention in relation to those of other terminal oxidant-metal complexes such as hypochlorite, hydroperoxide, and iodosylarene. Herein, we report the preparation, spectroscopic characterization, and reactivity of hypochlorito-iron(III) porphyrin complexes, including a bis-hypochlorite complex, $[(\text{TPFP})\text{Fe}^{\text{III}}(\text{OCl})_2]$ (**1**), and imidazole-hypochlorite complexes, $(\text{TPFP})\text{Fe}^{\text{III}}(\text{OCl})(\text{R-Im})$, where TPFP is 5,10,15,20-tetrakis(pentafluorophenyl) porphyrinate and R is $-\text{CH}_3$ (**2**), $-\text{H}$ (**3**), or $-\text{CH}_2\text{CO}_2\text{H}$ (**4**). (see Figure 1).

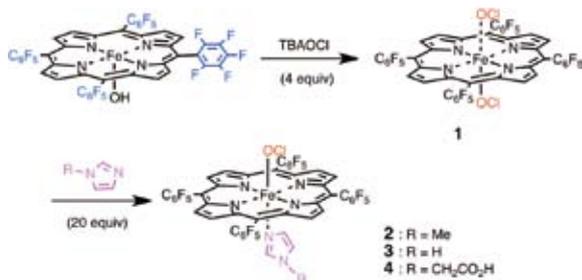


Figure 1. Preparation of hypochlorito-iron(III) porphyrin complexes.

3. Unique Ligand Radical Character of an Activated Cobalt Salen Catalyst that Is Generated by Aerobic Oxidation of a Cobalt(II) Salen Complex³⁾

The $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ complex, where salen is chiral N,N' -bis(3,5-di-*tert*-butylsalicylidene)-1,2-cyclohexanediamine, and X is an external axial ligand, has been widely utilized as a versatile catalyst. The $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ complex is a stable solid

that has been conventionally described as a $\text{Co}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ complex. Recent theoretical calculations raised a new proposal that the $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{H}_2\text{O})(\text{SbF}_6)$ complex contains appreciable contribution from a $\text{Co}^{\text{II}}(\text{salen}^{\bullet})$ electronic structure (Kochem, A.; Kanso, H.; Baptiste, B.; Arora, H.; Philouze, C.; Jarjayes, O.; Vezin, H.; Luneau, D.; Orio, M.; Thomas, F. *Inorg. Chem.* **51**, 10557–10571 (2012)), while other theoretical calculations for $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{Cl})$ indicated a triplet $\text{Co}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})$ electronic structure (Kemper, S.; Hrobárik, P.; Kaupp, M.; Schlörer, N. E. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **131**, 4172–4173 (2009)). However, there has been no experimental data to evaluate these theoretical proposals. We herein report key experimental data on the electronic structure of the $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ complex ($\text{X} = \text{CF}_3\text{SO}_3^-$, SbF_6^- , and $p\text{-MeC}_6\text{H}_4\text{SO}_3^-$). The X-ray crystallography shows that $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{OTf})$ has a square-planar N_2O_2 equatorial coordination sphere with OTf as an elongated external axial ligand. Magnetic susceptibility data indicate that $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{OTf})$ complexes belong to the $S = 1$ spin system. ^1H NMR measurements provide convincing evidence for the $\text{Co}^{\text{II}}(\text{salen}^{\bullet})$ (X) character, which is estimated to be about 40% in addition to 60% $\text{Co}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ character. The CH_2Cl_2 solution of $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ shows an intense near-infrared absorption, which is assigned as overlapped transitions from a ligand-to-metal charge transfer in $\text{Co}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ and a ligand-to-ligand charge transfer in $\text{Co}^{\text{II}}(\text{salen}^{\bullet})(\text{X})$. The present experimental study establishes that the electronic structure of $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ contains both $\text{Co}^{\text{II}}(\text{salen}^{\bullet})(\text{X})$ and $\text{Co}^{\text{III}}(\text{salen})(\text{X})$ character.

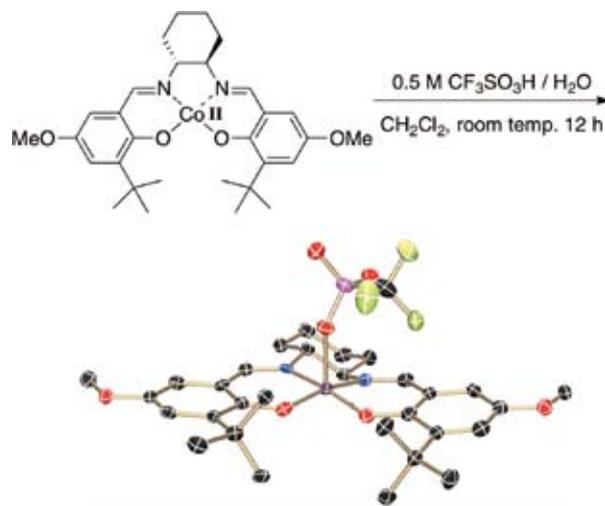


Figure 2. Preparation and Structure of $\text{Co}(\text{salen})(\text{OTf})$ complex.

References

- 1) T. Kurahashi and H. Fujii, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.* **85**, 940–947 (2012). (BCSJ Award Article)
- 2) Z. Cong, S. Yanagisawa, T. Kurahashi, T. Ogura, S. Nakashima and H. Fujii, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20617–20620 (2012).
- 3) T. Kurahashi and H. Fujii, *Inorg. Chem.* **52**, 3908–3919 (2013).

Award

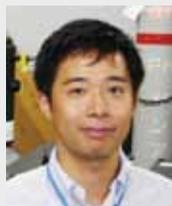
KURAHASHI, Takuya and FUJII, Hiroshi; BCSJ Award Article, September, 2012.

Investigation of Molecular Mechanisms of Channels, Transporters and Receptors in Cell Membrane

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Biomolecular Sensing



FURUTANI, Yui
Associate Professor



KIMURA, Tetsunari
Assistant Professor



TSUKAMOTO, Hisao
IMS Research Assistant Professor

INAGUMA, Asumi
MEENA SINGH, Yatindra
FUJIWARA, Kuniyo

Research Fellow
Visiting Scientist
Graduate Student

SHIMIZU, Atsuko

Secretary

Membrane proteins are important for homeostasis of living cells, which work as ion channels, transporters, various types of chemical and biophysical sensors, and so on. These proteins are considered as important targets for biophysical studies.

Our main goal is to clarify molecular mechanisms of channels, transporters and receptors in cell membrane mainly by using stimulus-induced difference infrared (IR) spectroscopy, which is sensitive to the structural and environmental changes of bio-molecules.

1. O–H Stretching Vibrations of Dangling Bonds of Water Molecules in *pharaonis* Halorhodopsin Studied by Time-Resolved FTIR Spectroscopy

Ion transportation via the chloride ion pump protein *pharaonis* halorhodopsin (*pHR*) occurs through the sequential formation of several intermediates during the photocyclic reaction. Although the structural details of each intermediate state have been studied, the role of water molecules in the translocation of chloride ions inside the protein at physiological temperatures remains unclear. To analyze the structural dynamics of water inside the protein, we performed time-resolved Fourier transform infrared (FTIR) spectroscopy under H₂O or H₂¹⁸O hydration and successfully assigned water O–H stretching bands.¹⁾ We found that a dangling water band at 3626 cm⁻¹ in *pHR* disappears in the L₁ and L₂ states. On the other hand, relatively intense positive bands at 3605 and 3608 cm⁻¹ emerged upon the formation of the N and O states, respectively, sug-

gesting that the chloride transportation is accompanied by dynamic rearrangement of the hydrogen-bonding network of the internal water molecules in *pHR* (Figure 1).

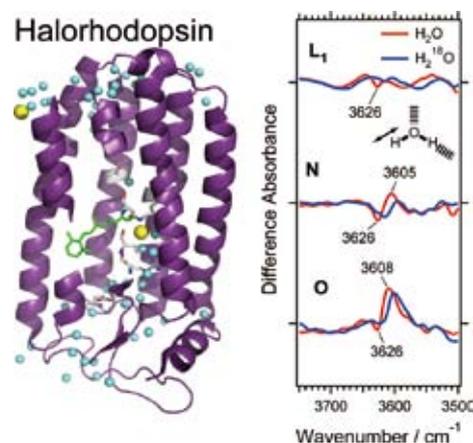


Figure 1. X-ray crystal structure of halorhodopsin (left). The O–H stretching bands of dangling bonds of water molecules inside the protein (right). The figure is adapted with permission from ref. 1. Copyright 2012 American Chemical Society.

2. Perfusion-Induced ATR-FTIR Spectroscopy for Studying Ion-Protein Interactions of a Potassium Ion Channel, KcsA

The potassium channel is highly selective for K⁺ over Na⁺,

and the selectivity filter binds multiple dehydrated K^+ ions upon permeation. Here, we applied attenuated total reflection Fourier-transform infrared (ATR-FTIR) spectroscopy to extract ion-binding-induced signals of the KcsA potassium channel at neutral pH.²⁾ Shifts in the peak of the amide-I signal towards lower vibrational frequencies were observed as K^+ was replaced with Na^+ (Figure 2). These ion species-specific shifts deduced the selectivity filter as the source of the signal, which was supported by the spectra of a mutant for the selectivity filter (Y78F). The difference FTIR spectra between the solution containing various concentrations of K^+ and that containing pure Na^+ demonstrated two types of peak shifts of the amide-I vibration in response to the K^+ concentration. These signals represent the binding of K^+ ions to the different sites in the selectivity filter with different dissociation constants ($K_D = 9$ or 18 mM).

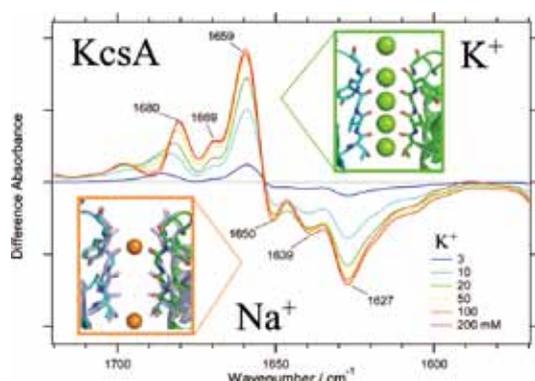


Figure 2. The K^+ -minus- Na^+ difference spectra measured with different K^+ concentration. The insets show the X-ray crystal structures of KcsA. The figure is reprinted with permission from ref. 2. Copyright 2012 American Chemical Society.

3. Development of the Measurement Condition of Surface-Enhanced Infrared Absorption Spectroscopy on Membrane Proteins

Surface-enhanced infrared absorption with attenuated total reflection (ATR-SEIRA) is a powerful tool for exploring molecular mechanisms of membrane proteins at the monolayer level. However, the band intensity, position, and direction can be largely influenced by the presence of a thin gold film, as observed for small molecules existing in close proximity to the surface. Here we investigated influence on the band shapes of an α -helical membrane protein, pHR, attached on the gold surface through a complex formation between a six-histidines tag and a Ni-nitrilotriacetic acid (Ni-NTA) linker.³⁾ Normal, bipolar, and inverted shapes of amide-I and -II bands were observed with an increase in film thickness, although pHR molecules would locate relatively far from the surface. The physical origin of this interesting phenomenon has been identified by changing incident angle, polarization, and film deposition rate. We find the observed absorption anomalies are

due to the influence of perpendicularly polarized light. Furthermore, it is shown that the band shapes are normal below the percolation threshold, and bipolar ones occur when an anomalous absorption by the films is strong, while the inverted ones develop with films in which surface scattering is predominant.

4. Development of a Rapid Buffer-Exchange System for Time-Resolved ATR-FTIR Spectroscopy with the Step-Scan Mode

Attenuated total reflectance (ATR)-FTIR spectroscopy has been widely used to probe protein structural changes under various stimuli, such as light absorption, voltage change, and ligand binding, in aqueous conditions. Time-resolved measurements require a trigger, which can be controlled electronically; therefore, light and voltage changes are suitable. Here we developed a novel, rapid buffer-exchange system for time-resolved ATR-FTIR spectroscopy to monitor the ligand- or ion-binding reaction of a protein.⁴⁾ By using the step-scan mode (time resolution; 2.5 ms), we confirmed the completion of the buffer-exchange reaction within ~ 25 ms; the process was monitored by the infrared absorption change of a nitrate band at 1350 cm^{-1} (Figure 3). We also demonstrated the anion-binding reaction of a membrane protein, pHR, which binds a chloride ion in the initial anion-binding site near the retinal chromophore. The formation of chloride- or nitrate-bound pHR was confirmed by an increase of the retinal absorption band at 1528 cm^{-1} . It also should be noted that low sample consumption ($\sim 1\text{ }\mu\text{g}$ of protein) makes this new method a powerful technique to understand ligand-protein and ion-protein interactions, particularly for membrane proteins.

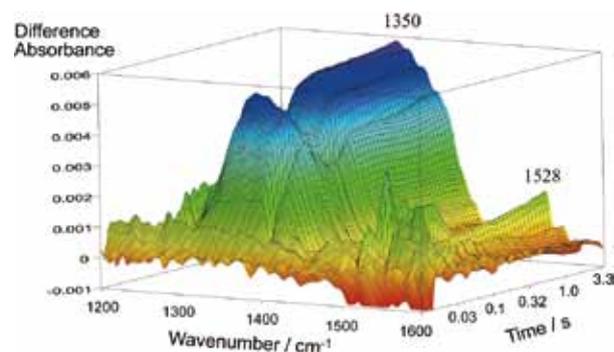


Figure 3. The time-resolved FTIR spectra of the rapid-buffer exchange reaction of pHR. The figure is reprinted with permission from ref 4. Copyright 2013 The Biophysical Society of Japan.

References

- 1) Y. Furutani *et al.*, *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **3**, 2964–2969 (2012).
- 2) Y. Furutani *et al.*, *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **3**, 3806–3810 (2012).
- 3) H. Guo *et al.*, *Chem. Phys.* **419**, 8–16 (2013).
- 4) Y. Furutani *et al.*, *Biophysics* **9**, 123–129 (2013).

Heterogeneous Catalytic Systems for Organic Chemical Transformations in Water

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Complex Catalysis



UOZUMI, Yasuhiro
Professor

NAGAOSA, Makoto
KOBAYASHI, Noboru
SAKURAI, Fumie



OSAKO, Takao
Assistant Professor

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student
Graduate Student



HAMASAKA, Go
Assistant Professor

TSUJI, Hiroaki
TORII, Kaoru
TAZAWA, Aya
SASAKI, Tokiyo
FUKUSHIMA, Tomoko

Graduate Student
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Secretary
Secretary

Various transition metal-catalyzed organic molecular transformations in water were achieved under heterogeneous conditions by use of a self-assembled polymeric imidazole-copper catalyst, a boron-iridium heterobimetallic polymeric catalyst, or resin-supported iron nanoparticles which were designed and prepared by this research group. In particular, development of a highly active reusable poly(imidazole-copper) and an iron-catalyzed hydrogenation of under flow conditions are highlights among the achievements of the 2012–2013 period to approach what may be considered ideal chemical process of next generation. Representative results are summarized here under.

1. Amphiphilic Self-Assembled Polymeric Copper Catalyst to Parts per Million Levels: Click Chemistry¹⁾

Self-assembly of copper sulfate and a poly(imidazole-acrylamide) amphiphile provided a highly active, reusable, globular, solid-phase catalyst for click chemistry. The self-assembled polymeric Cu catalyst was readily prepared from poly(*N*-isopropylacrylamide-co-*N*-vinylimidazole) and CuSO₄ via coordinative convolution. The surface of the catalyst was covered with globular particles tens of nanometers in diameter, and those sheetlike composites were layered to build an aggregated structure. Moreover, the imidazole units in the polymeric ligand coordinate to CuSO₄ to give a self-assembled,

layered, polymeric copper complex. The insoluble amphiphilic polymeric imidazole Cu catalyst with even 4.5–45 mol ppm drove the Huisgen 1,3-dipolar cycloaddition of a variety of alkynes and organic azides, including the three-component cyclization of a variety of alkynes, organic halides, and sodium azide. The catalytic turnover number and frequency were up to 209000 and 6740 h⁻¹, respectively. The catalyst was readily reused without loss of catalytic activity to give the corresponding triazoles quantitatively.

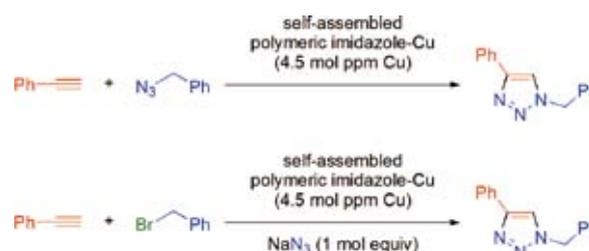


Figure 1. Click reaction catalyzed by self-assembled polymeric imidazole-Cu.

2. Polymeric Bimetallic Catalyst-Promoted In-Water Dehydrative Alkylation of Ammonia and Amines with Alcohols²⁾

A dehydrative alkylation with three kinds of Ir/B heterobimetallic polymeric catalysts in water is reported. The poly-

meric heterobimetallic catalysts were readily prepared by ionic convolution of a poly(catechol borate) and iridium complexes. The N-alkylation of ammonia and amines with alcohols, as alkylating agents, was carried out with a heterogeneous catalyst (1 mol% Ir) at 100 °C without the use of organic solvents under aerobic and aqueous conditions to afford the corresponding alkylated amines in high yield.

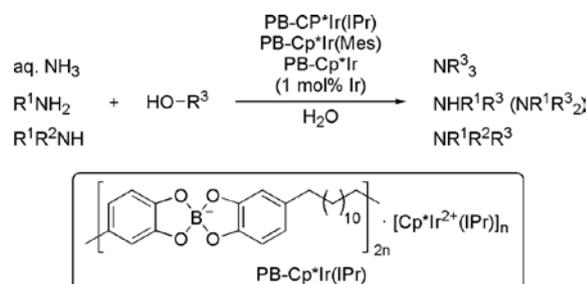


Figure 2. In-water dehydrative alkylation of ammonia and amines with alcohols using polymeric bimetallic catalysts.

3. Highly Efficient Iron(0) Nanoparticle-Catalyzed Hydrogenation in Water in Flow³⁾

Highly efficient catalytic hydrogenations are achieved by using amphiphilic polymer-stabilized Fe(0) nanoparticle (Fe NP) catalysts in ethanol or water in a flow reactor. Alkenes, alkynes, aromatic imines and aldehydes were hydrogenated nearly quantitatively in most cases. Aliphatic amines and aldehydes, ketone, ester, arene, nitro, and aryl halide functionalities are not affected, which provides an interesting chemoselectivity. The Fe NPs used in this system are stabilized and protected by an amphiphilic polymer resin, providing a

unique system that combines long-term stability and high activity. The NPs were characterized by TEM of microtomed resin, which established that iron remains in the zero-valent form despite exposure to water and oxygen. The amphiphilic resin-supported Fe(0) nanoparticles in water and in flow provide a novel, robust, cheap and environmentally benign catalyst system for chemoselective hydrogenations.

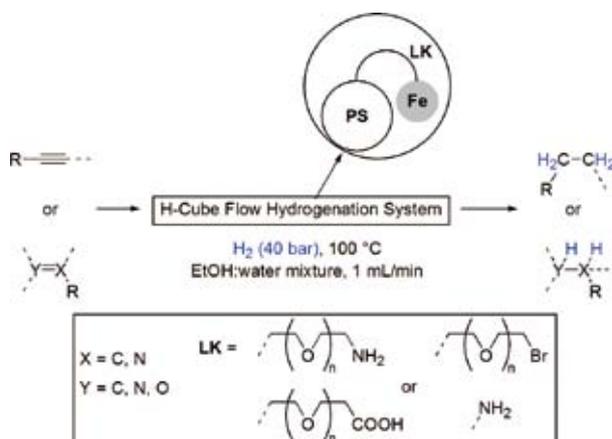


Figure 3. Schematic of hydrogenation reactions undertaken with polymer supported iron nanoparticles, under flow conditions (PS = polystyrene).

References

- 1) Y. M. A. Yamada, S. M. Sarkar and Y. Uozumi, *J. Am. Soc. Chem.* **134**, 9285–9290 (2012).
- 2) Y. M. A. Yamada, H. Ohta, Y. Yuyama and Y. Uozumi, *Synthesis* **45**, 2093–2100 (2013).
- 3) R. Hudson, G. Hamasaka, T. Osako, Y. M. A. Yamada, C.-J. Li, Y. Uozumi and A. Moores, *Green Chem.* **15**, 2141–2148 (2013).

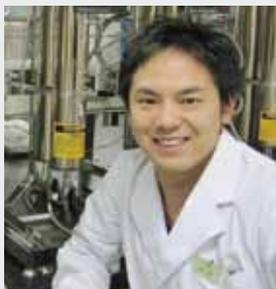
Awards

OSAKO, Takao; Shionogi & Co. Ltd., Award in Synthetic Organic Chemistry, Japan.

HAMASAKA, Go; Nagoya University Ishida Prize.

Development of Functional Metal Complexes for Artificial Photosynthesis

Department of Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science
Division of Functional Coordination Chemistry



MASAOKA, Shigeyuki
Associate Professor

YOSHIDA, Masaki
NAKAMURA, Go
OKAMURA, Masaya
MURASE, Masakazu
ITOH, Takahiro



KONDO, Mio
Assistant Professor

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student*
Graduate Student

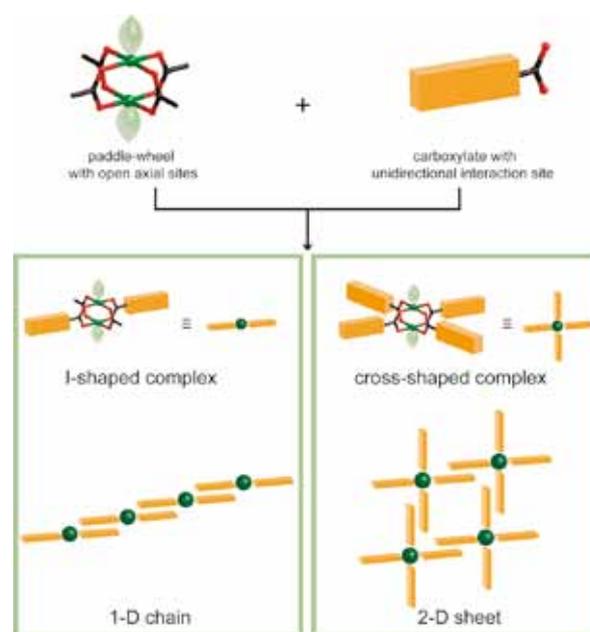
FUKAHORI, Yukino
FUKATSU, Arisa
LIU, Ke
KUGA, Reiko
KANAIKE, Mari
WAKABAYASHI, Kaori
SHIBATA, Akane
TANIWAKE, Mayuko

Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow
Secretary

1. Controlled Self-Assembly of Paddle-Wheel Dimers via Multipoint Arene-Perfluoroarene Interactions¹⁾

Control over the self-assembling process of metal complexes is of key importance to construct supramolecular materials in which desirable bulk properties emerge as a consequence of specific intermolecular orientations. Paddle-wheel complexes which are described as M_2L_4 (M = metal ion, L = monoanionic bidentate ligand) attract much attention because of their highly symmetric (D_{4h}) structures suitable for the construction of continuous structures. Moreover, the existence of free coordination sites at the axial positions (open axial sites) and their Lewis acidity play a crucial role in catalysis or selective guest recognition. Therefore, the construction of continuous structures of paddle-wheel units with open axial sites is of significance to develop functional materials.

In this study we firstly report the self-assembly of Rh(II) and Cu(II) paddle-wheel complexes with open axial sites controlled via *unidirectional* interaction realized by multipoint arene-perfluoroarene interactions (Scheme 1). Two kinds of paddle-wheel dimers, the I-shaped complex (1), which has only two *unidirectional* interaction sites and is expected to one-dimensional chain assembly, and the cross-shaped complex (2), which has four *unidirectional* interaction sites in one molecule and is expected to have two-dimensional sheet-structure, are chosen to examine the molecular arrangements in the crystalline state (Scheme 1).



Scheme 1. Schematic illustration of I- and cross-shaped paddle-wheel complexes with open axial sites and their self-assembled structures.

In the crystal packing structures of **1** and **2**, intermolecular multipoint arene-perfluoroarene interactions are observed. **1** is arranged in one-dimensional chain due to face-to-face overlap of phenylene and perfluorophenyl rings. Interchain stacking are stabilized by π - π interactions between perfluorophenyl

rings to form the two-dimensional sheet structure. In the crystal packing structures of **2**, an infinite two-dimensional square-grid sheet structure is formed via multipoint arene-perfluoroarene interaction between ligands.

Moreover, porous structure was formed by the stacking of the two dimensional sheets via π - π interaction between ligands along the *a* axis and open axial sites are oriented to the channel.

The results presented in this contribution offer a new strategy to assemble paddle-wheel units of various metal ions with open axial sites at room temperature. This can be a powerful tool to construct supramolecular structures applied for heterogeneous catalytic system or sensor.

2. Photoinduced Hydrogen Evolution from Water by a Simple Platinum(II) Terpyridine Derivative²⁾

Hydrogen energy has been one of the most important targets as a renewable clean energy. Particularly, hydrogen generation based on water splitting by solar energy has attracted considerable attention for many years. Up to now, photochemical hydrogen production catalyzed by metal complexes has been extensively studied using a so-called three-component system consisting of tris(2,2'-bipyridine)ruthenium(II) ($\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$) as a photosensitizer, methylviologen ($\text{N,N}'$ -dimethyl-4,4'-bipyridinium, MV^{2+}) as an electron relay, and ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid disodium salt (EDTA) as a sacrificial electron donor, for which colloidal platinum was often employed as a H_2 -evolving catalyst. Previously, we reported on the photochemical hydrogen production from water catalyzed by $[\text{PtCl}(\text{terpy})]^+$ ($\text{terpy} = 2,2':6',2''\text{-terpyridine}$) in the presence of EDTA, where the platinum(II) complex is known to serve as a photosensitizer as well as a H_2 -evolving catalyst. Thus this work was considered as the first example of 'bifunctional single-component photocatalysts' driving visible light-induced H_2 production from water (Figure 1).

In this work, we reported the novel platinum(II) complex (PV^{2+}) as the first example of 'trifunctional single-component photocatalysts' for visible light-induced H_2 production from water (Figure 1).

The H_2 -evolving activity of PV^{2+} evaluated in the presence of EDTA showed that the stability of the PV^{2+} catalyst during the photolysis is much higher than that of the parent compound $[\text{PtCl}(\text{tpy})]^+$. This is due to the improved electron-

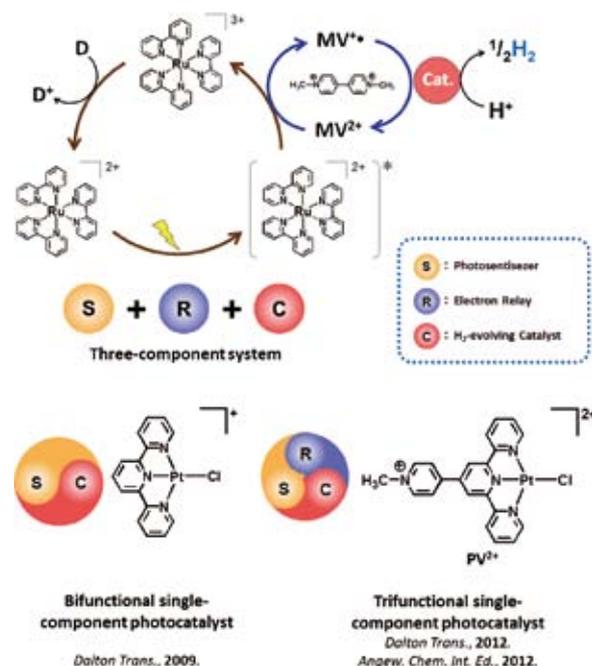


Figure 1. Three-component, bifunctional single-component and trifunctional single-component photocatalysts for hydrogen production from water.

accepting ability of PV^{2+} compared with $[\text{PtCl}(\text{tpy})]^+$. It is also found that the photolysis of PV^{2+} first generates a one-electron-reduced species (PV^+) as an initial photoproduct and this further undergoes a photoinduced process leading to H_2 generation from water. Therefore, this is the first demonstration of Z-scheme photosynthesis within the family of artificial molecular systems, although these two-step reductive quenching processes do not perfectly match with the oxidative ones in natural photosynthesis. The present study also demonstrates that the PHE activity can be dramatically enhanced by the presence of a Pt^{II} -based molecular co-catalyst, such as *cis*- $[\text{PtCl}_2(\text{NH}_3)_2]$.

References

- 1) T. Itoh, M. Kondo, M. Kanaike and S. Masaoka, *CrystEngComm* **15**, 6122–6126 (2013).
- 2) M. Kobayashi, S. Masaoka and K. Sakai, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 7431–7434 (2012).

Awards

- NAKAMURA, Go; FY2013 (the 4th) Sokendai President's Award (2013).
 NAKAMURA, Go; Student Poster Award, 2nd CSJ Chemistry Festa (2012).
 YOSHIDA, Masaki; Student Poster Award, 2nd CSJ Chemistry Festa (2012).
 MURASE, Masakazu; Student Poster Award, 2nd CSJ Chemistry Festa (2012).
 OKAMURA, Masaya; Student Poster Award, 2nd CSJ Chemistry Festa (2012).

* carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Nagoya Institute of Technology

Visiting Professors



Visiting Professor
SASAI, Hiroaki (from *Osaka University*)

Design and Synthesis of Novel Enantioselective Catalysts

Synthesis of optically active complex molecules using catalytic amount of chiral compounds plays an important role in pharmaceutical industrial processes. Our group engages in the development of novel enantioselective catalyses which involve asymmetric domino reaction promoted by an acid-base type organocatalyst, oxidative coupling of 2-naphthol derivatives using dinuclear vanadium(V) catalysts, spiro bis(isoxazoline) ligand (SPRIX) accelerated transition metal catalyses, *etc.* Recently we have realized a highly enantioselective Pd(II)/Pd(IV) catalysis, formal [n+2] type cycloadditions of a ketimine with an alkyl 2,3-butadienoate, and an enantioselective Friedel-Crafts type reaction using chiral dinuclear vanadium catalyst.



Visiting Associate Professor
UEMURA, Takashi (from *Kyoto University*)

Highly Ordered Polymers by Host-Guest Cross-Polymerization

Chain alignment can deeply influence the ultimate macroscopic properties of a polymeric material; however, a general and versatile methodology for attaining highly ordered crystalline packing of polymer chains with high stability has not been reported so far. We have disclosed a strategy to produce polymeric materials that exhibit a crystalline arrangement promoted by “ordered cross-links.” Divinyl cross-linkers were embedded into a porous coordination polymer (PCP). During the polymerization of vinyl monomers in the channels, the divinyl species crosslink vinyl polymer chains that have formed within adjacent channels of the PCP. This bridging ensures that, on selective removal of the PCP, the polymer chains remained aligned even in the absence of stereoregularity.



Visiting Associate Professor
SUDO, Yuki (from *Nagoya University*)

Understanding and Controlling the Photoactive Proteins

Light absorbing photoactive proteins show characteristic colors originating from a species specific energy gap between their ground state and excited state, which leads to different characteristic absorption maxima (λ_{\max}). Among these proteins and their cognate chromophores, the rhodopsins are known to show a large variation in their absorption spectra depending on the interaction between the apoprotein (opsin) and the retinal chromophore. Another striking characteristic of the rhodopsins is their wide range of seemingly dissimilar functions. Our research are roughly divided into three topics as follows; i) Discovery of novel microbial rhodopsins from the nature, ii) Identification of the biological function and investigation of the structure and the structural change during the photoreaction, and iii) Development of the rhodopsin-based optical tools for the life scientists.



RESEARCH ACTIVITIES

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems

The mission of CIMoS is to analyze molecular systems in nature to find the logic behind the sharing and control of information between the different spatiotemporal hierarchies, with the ultimate goal of creating novel molecular systems on the basis of these findings.

Molecular Origin of 24 Hour Period in Cyanobacterial Protein Clock

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Trans-Hierarchical Molecular Systems



AKIYAMA, Shuji
Professor



MUKAIYAMA, Atsushi
Assistant Professor

ABE, Jun
HIYAMA, Takuya
FUNAKI, Yukino

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Technical Fellow

SHINTANI, Atsuko
SUZUKI, Hiroko

Technical Fellow
Secretary

Circadian (approximately 24 h) clocks are endogenous time-keeping systems encapsulated in living cells, enabling organisms to adapt to daily fluctuation of exogenous environments on the Earth. These time-keeping systems, found ubiquitously from prokaryotes to eukaryotes, share the three characteristics. First, the circadian rhythmicity of the clocks persists even without any external cues (self-sustainability). Second, the period is little dependent on ambient temperature (temperature compensation). Third, the phase of the clock can be reset by external stimuli such as lightning, humidity, or temperature so as to be synchronized to the external phase (synchronization).

KaiC, a core protein of the circadian clock in cyanobacteria, undergoes rhythmic structural changes over approximately 24 h in the presence of KaiA and KaiB (Kai oscillator). This slow dynamics spanning a wide range of both temporal and spatial scales is not well understood, and is central to a fundamental question: What determines the temperature-compensated 24 h period?^{1,2)} The Kai oscillator reconstitutable *in vitro* is advantageous for studying its dynamic structure through a complementary usage of both X-ray crystallography and solution scattering, its transient response by using physico-chemical techniques, and its molecular motion through a collaborative work with computational groups.

Our mission is to explore the frontier in molecular science of the cyanobacterial circadian clock from many perspectives. This Annual Report summarizes our recent activities.

1. Tracking the Ticking of Cyanobacterial Clock Protein KaiC in Solution³⁾

The ATPase activity of KaiC *alone* is strongly correlated

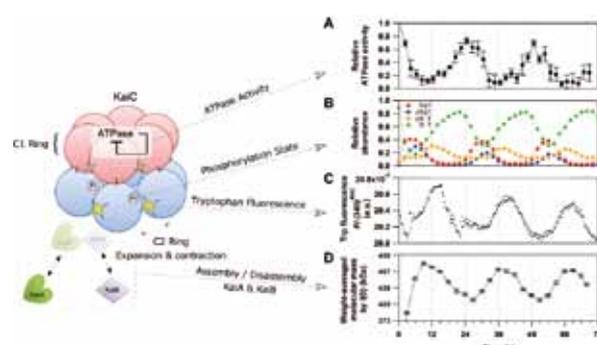


Figure 1. Circadian dynamics of cyanobacterial clock protein KaiC. The C1 and C2 domains in each protomer of KaiC are drawn as red and blue spheres, respectively. Expansion and contraction motions of the C2 ring (B, C) in solution serves as a timing cue for assembly/disassembly of KaiA and KaiB (D), and is interlocked with its C1 ATPase under a control of negative-feedback regulation (A).

with the oscillatory period of the Kai oscillator. This correlation suggests that the ATPase activity of KaiC is one of the period-determining factors of the Kai oscillator. Hence, the determination of the structural change of KaiC interlocked with the ATPase activity is of great importance.

To track the dynamic transition of KaiC in real-time, we recorded the time evolution of intrinsic tryptophan (Trp) fluorescence from KaiC contained in the Kai oscillator. KaiC is a dumbbell-shaped molecule composed of tandemly duplicated N-terminal (C1) and C-terminal (C2) domains. Six protomers are assembled into a hexamer to attain a double-doughnut shape. Two tryptophan (Trp) residues located in the protomer-protomer interface of the C2 domain can serve as a sensitive probe to monitor the potential structural transition of

the C2 ring. The intensity of the Trp fluorescence from KaiC revealed a rhythmic fluctuation with the period of approximately 24 h (Figure 1, panel C). So far as we know, this is the first experimental evidence that demonstrated a dynamic structural transition of the C2 ring of KaiC in solution.

Concomitantly with the Trp-fluorescence dynamics, KaiC underwent a periodic change in its phosphorylation state (Figure 1, panel B). KaiC has the two phosphorylation sites, *i.e.*, Ser431 and Thr432, in the C2 domain, and both residues are phosphorylated and then dephosphorylated in a programmed sequence during the phosphorylation cycle as follows: KaiCS/pT → KaiCpS/pT → KaiCpS/T → KaiCS/T (where ‘S’ represents Ser431, ‘pS’ represents phosphorylated Ser431, ‘T’ represents Thr432, and ‘pT’ represents phosphorylated Thr432). Interestingly, the Trp fluorescence was maximized at the timing when the KaiCpS/T state was populated (Figure 1, panels B and C). The result suggests the Trp fluorescence is an excellent measure of the phosphor-coupled transition of the C2 ring in KaiC.

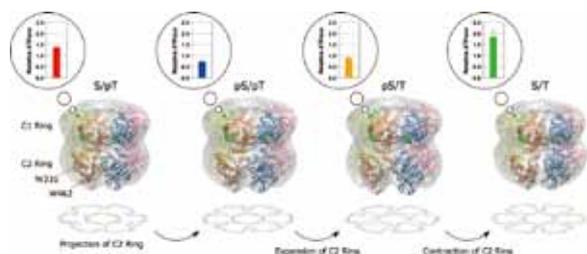


Figure 2. Expansion and contraction motions of C2 ring of KaiC interlocked with ATPase activity.

2. Visualization of Dynamic Structural Changes of KaiC Using Small-Angle X-Ray Solution Scattering Technique^{3,4}

To visualize the C2-ring dynamics confirmed by tracking Trp fluorescence, we measured the small-angle x-ray scattering (SAXS) from KaiC in solution. To obtain the SAXS data of biological samples in solution, one must first record the scattering intensity of the sample (biomacromolecules in solution) and then that of the matching buffer in the separate experiment, and finally find the difference between two intensities. The cuvette used for conventional SAXS experiments has only a single observation chamber in order to ensure the qualitative subtraction of the scattering contributed by the solvent molecules. On the other hand, the use of the single-chamber cuvette makes both the experiment and analysis time-consuming.

To record the SAXS pattern of KaiC both efficiently and qualitatively, we designed and constructed an eight-chamber cuvette (octuplet cuvette), each chamber of which was fabricated so uniformly to ensure the inter-chamber subtraction. The developed cuvette enabled us to acquire SAXS dataset of

KaiC roughly 10 times faster without any significant degradation of data quality.

On the basis of the obtained SAXS data, we built low-resolution models of the KaiC hexamer as shown in Figure 2. The overall shape is almost unchanged in the transition from KaiCS/pT to KaiCpS/pT, whereas the radius of the C2 ring is dramatically enlarged in the subsequent transition from KaiCpS/pT to KaiCpS/T. The expanded C2 ring is partly contracted in the transition from KaiCpS/T to KaiCS/T, and is further contracted in the subsequent transition from KaiCS/T to KaiCS/pT. The present model suggests that KaiC ticks through expanding and contracting motions of the C2 ring.

The dynamic motion of the C2 ring uncovered throughout our study is chronobiologically meaningful, we believe, in terms of the elucidation of the key conformational change tightly coupled to the period-determining ATPase of KaiC. Our group is trying to improve spatio-temporal resolution of the experiments so as to draw a more dynamic and detailed picture of KaiC ATPase.

3. Instrumentation for the Molecular Origin of 24 Hour Period in Cyanobacterial Circadian Clock

How can biological-clock systems be so slow and stable? It is important to revisit the biological and structural backgrounds for the slowness and specificity both experimentally and theoretically. For this purpose, much effort has been focused on designing dedicated instrumentations for the molecular origin of the circadian period. We have made considerable improvements of instrument stability, signal-to-noise ratio, time resolution, temperature control, automated high-throughput measurements each for fluorescence tracking system,³⁾ auto-sampling device (unpublished work), HPLC (unpublished work), FTIR (unpublished work) and so on. Using the developed device, we recently succeeded in site-specific monitoring of conformational change of KaiC in solution, and also in identifying a core process of generating circadian periodicity in cyanobacterial circadian clock.⁵⁾

References

- 1) S. Akiyama, *Cell. Mol. Life Sci.* **69**, 2147–2160 (2012).
- 2) A. Mukaiyama, T. Kondo and S. Akiyama, *Spring-8 Research Frontiers* 2011 47–48 (2012).
- 3) Y. Murayama, A. Mukaiyama, K. Imai, Y. Onoue, A. Tsunoda, A. Nohara, T. Ishida, Y. Maéda, T. Kondo and S. Akiyama, *EMBO J.* **30**, 68–78 (2011).
- 4) S. Akiyama and T. Hikima, *J. Appl. Crystallogr.* **44**, 1294–1296 (2011).
- 5) Y. Mukaiyama, M. Osako, T. Hikima, T. Kondo and S. Akiyama, submitted.

Theoretical Studies of Chemical Dynamics in Condensed and Biomolecular Systems

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Trans-Hierarchical Molecular Systems



ISHIZAKI, Akihito
Research Associate Professor

YAMADA, Mariko

Secretary

Photosynthesis provides the energy source for essentially all living things on Earth, and its functionality has been one of the most fascinating mysteries of life. Photosynthetic conversion of the energy of sunlight into its chemical form suitable for cellular processes involves a variety of physicochemical mechanisms. The conversion starts with the absorption of a photon of sunlight by one of the light-harvesting pigments, followed by transfer of electronic excitation energy to the reaction center, where charge separation is initiated. At low light intensities, surprisingly, the quantum efficiency of the transfer is near unity. A longstanding question in photosynthesis has been the following: *How does light harvesting deliver such high efficiency in the presence of disordered and fluctuating dissipative environments?* At high light intensities, on the other hand, the reaction center is protected by regulation mechanisms that lead to quenching of excess excitation energy in light harvesting proteins. The precise mechanisms of these initial steps of photosynthesis are not yet fully elucidated from the standpoint of molecular science.

1. An Analytical Continuation Approach for Evaluating Emission Lineshapes of Molecular Aggregates and the Adequacy of Multichromophoric Förster Theory

In large photosynthetic chromophore-protein complexes not all chromophores are coupled strongly, and thus the

situation is well described by formation of delocalized states in certain domains of strongly coupled chromophores. In order to describe excitation energy transfer among different domains without performing extensive numerical calculations, one of the most popular techniques is a generalization of Förster theory to multichromophoric aggregates (generalized Förster theory) proposed by Sumi [*J. Phys. Chem. B* **103**, 252 (1999)] and Scholes and Fleming [*J. Phys. Chem. B* **104**, 1854 (2000)].

The aim of this project is twofold. In the first place, by means of analytic continuation and a time convolutionless quantum master equation approach, a theory of emission lineshape of multichromophoric systems or molecular aggregates was proposed.¹⁾ In the second place, a comprehensive framework that allows for a clear, compact and effective study of the multichromophoric approach in the full general version proposed by Jang, Newton and Silbey [*Phys. Rev. Lett.* **92**, 218301 (2004)] was developed.¹⁾

We applied the present theory to simple paradigmatic systems and we showed on one hand the effectiveness of time-convolutionless techniques in deriving lineshape operators and on the other hand we showed how the multichromophoric approach can give significant improvements in the determination of energy transfer rates in particular when the systems under study are not the purely Förster regime. The presented scheme allows for an effective implementation of the multichromophoric Förster approach which may be of use for simulating energy transfer dynamics in large photosynthetic aggregates, for which massive computational resources are

usually required. Furthermore, our method allows for a systematic comparison of multichromophoric Förster and generalized Förster theories and for a clear understanding of their respective limits of validity.

2. Interactions between Quantum Mixing and the Environmental Dynamics Controlling Ultrafast Photoinduced Electron Transfer Reaction

All the photosynthetic reaction centers (RCs) share considerable similarities in the nature and arrangement of the redox cofactors. The primary charge separation in photosystem II (PSII) of green plants was assumed to be similar to purple bacteria. In the mid-1990s, the charge separation in the PSII RC was shown to follow a different mechanism than bacterial RCs. In the 2000s, the primary charge separation in the PSII RC was investigated by independent studies using femtosecond pump-probe spectra of the D1/D2/cytb559 complex isolated from PSII in the visible/mid-IR [Groot, *et al.*, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **102**, 13087 (2005).] and visible [Holzwarth, *et al.*, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **132**, 6895 (2006).] spectral regions. Both reports identified the accessory chlorophyll as the primary electron donor and pheophytin as the primary electron acceptor. Time constants of 600–800 fs and 3 ps were extracted for the pheophytin reduction, which yielded values of 200–300 fs and 1 ps as the intrinsic time constant of the primary charge separation. Theoretical analyses of time-dependent emissions from the PSII core complex yielded 100 fs as the intrinsic time constant. [Raszewski and Renger, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **130**, 4431 (2008).] Regardless of the controversial differences, all the values for the PSII RC are faster than the time constant of 3 ps measured for the primary electron transfer (ET) starting from the special pair in purple

bacterial RCs. An ultrafast primary charge separation pathway was also revealed in a purple bacterial RC (approximately 400 fs), which starts from the accessory bacteriochlorophyll. [van Brederode, *et al.*, *Biochemistry* **36**, 6855 (1997).] The coupling strengths between electron donors and acceptors are usually thought to be tens of cm^{-1} , and the precise mechanisms enabling the subpicosecond charge separation are mostly unknown.

The timescales of most environmental dynamics, such as solvation or protein reorganization involved in photoinduced ET, occur in the subpicosecond and picosecond range. Thus, the reported subpicosecond timescales imply that the ET reaction may take place beyond the nonadiabatic limit; an adiabatic fashion in which the reaction is dominated by vibrational/environmental motions in an adiabatic (free) energy surface that reflects quantum mixing between the initial and final states.

In this project, to explore the potential causes for subpicosecond timescales of the primary charge separation in photosynthetic RCs, we investigated the interactions between environmental dynamics and quantum mixing that affects the ultrafast photoinduced ET dynamics using quantum dynamics simulation. It was shown that the timescales of environmental dynamics change the nature of the ET reaction (*i.e.*, adiabatic or nonadiabatic), dramatically affect the rates and temperature dependences, and enable subpicosecond reactions despite small donor–acceptor coupling.²⁾

References

- 1) L. Banchi, G. Costagliola, A. Ishizaki and P. Giorda, *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 184107 (14 pages) (2013).
- 2) A. Ishizaki, *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 1406–1408 (2013).

Ultimate Quantum Measurements for Quantum Dynamics

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Trans-Hierarchical Molecular Systems



SHIKANO, Yutaka
Research Associate Professor

HARDAL, Ali Umit Cemal Visiting Scientist*
NAKANE, Junko Secretary

Due to great development on experimental technologies, it is possible to capture quantum dynamics in some physical and chemical systems. On the other hand, all experiments are in principle open and dissipative systems. Up to now, the well-explained experiments are approximated to the equilibrium situation. However, by recent technological development, some experiments reach to a transition from equilibrium to non-equilibrium situations. While there are the well-known tools on the non-equilibrium situations; the linear response theory and the Keldysh Green function method, this analysis cannot basically catch dynamical situations. Our goal is to construct the time-resolved theoretical models included the non-equilibrium situations. However, the quantum measurement theory is needed on measuring quantum dynamics, especially considering the measurement backaction. Our current activities are to resolve how sensitive (quantum) measurement can we carry out in principle, to build up some toy models on quantum dynamic, and to explain photoluminescence phenomena in nitrogen vacancy center in diamond and in the semiconductor microcavity.

1. Quantum Measurement Sensitivity without Squeezing Technique¹⁻⁴⁾

As alluded before, our aim is to capture quantum dynamical

phenomena. Capturing some phenomena needs to carry out the measurement. The conventional quantum measurement technique has huge measurement backaction. The measurement backaction prevents us chasing quantum dynamics like the classical trajectory. On the other hand, reducing the measurement backaction needs the tiny coupling between the target and probe quantum systems. However, under this situation, the signal in the probe system is also tiny small, that is, it is difficult to capture information. To resolve this problem, the squeezing technique was proposed and was experimentally implemented. However, this technique is practically difficult to be implemented. Our proposal is to use the weak measurement initiated by Aharonov, Albert, and Vaidman without squeezing technique. The profound meaning and interpretation of the weak measurement is seen in the review paper.³⁾ The key of this method is to take the post-selection of the target system. Due to this effect, tiny probe signal can be amplified. In the original proposal by Aharonov, Albert, and Vaidman, the amplification factor is infinite by the approximation method. However, the effect measurement backaction is simultaneously amplified. When the probe state is Gaussian to be used in the original proposal, we have analytically shown the upper bound of the amplification factor. We have analytically derived the probe state to maximally amplify the signal by the variational method.^{1,2)} By this optimal probe state, the amplification factor has no upper bound. Our result tells us the infinitely

amplified single under the known coupling between the target and the probe. However, in this result, we ignore the physical implementation. As the preliminary result, we demonstrate the single effect for the Laguerre-Gauss modes.³⁾

2. Discrete Time Quantum Walk as Quantum Dynamical Simulator^{5–10)}

The discrete time quantum walk is defined as a quantum mechanical analogue of the classical random walk but is not the quantization of the classical random walk. This mathematical description is very simple but leads to many quantum dynamical phenomena. This is a toy model to better understand the quantum dynamics. Also, this has recently been various experimental demonstrations in the ultracold atoms in the optical lattice, trapped ions, and optical systems. Recently, we propose the physical implementation in the solid-state system using the nitrogen-vacancy centers in diamond and superconducting qubit.¹⁰⁾ We have analytically shown that the one- and two-dimensional discrete time quantum walks can be taken as the quantum dynamical simulator,⁸⁾ which concept is to emulate some classes of the differential equations, for example, the Dirac equation. Our approximation is used from the discrete lattice to continuous line for the large time steps of the discrete time quantum walk. This mathematical treatment is so powerful like the relationship between the cellular automaton and the integrable system.

3. Photoluminescence Phenomenon from Solid-State System¹¹⁾

A method to measure some physical properties by light is widely used in physical, chemical, and biological systems. Therefore, laser science has been developed along with our demands from science and technology. A single photon source is expected as the low power laser source and the quantum communication tool. A nitrogen vacancy center in diamond and a quantum dot in a semiconductor system are the promising candidate of the single photon source. Especially, a nitrogen vacancy center in diamond has been attracted since this is run at room temperature. For an application as the highly controlled photon source, the photoluminescence process in the nitrogen vacancy center in diamond needs to be

well understood. This system has the $S = 1$ electronic spin with the hyperfine structure 2.87 GHz. Furthermore, inserting a magnetic field, the different magnetic states are separated due to the Zeeman shift. Since this electronic spin is highly localized, the local magnetic field evaluation is needed. We have shown the method to evaluate the local magnetic field from the conventional confocal microscopy. Also, the nitrogen vacancy center in diamond is a candidate of the quantum memory. Since a lifetime of the nuclear spin of a ^{13}C atom nearly located in the nitrogen vacancy spot is long (\sim sec order), the perfect quantum state transfer is needed. However, we have proposed the simple spin transfer scheme under the dissipative situation.¹⁰⁾ As the next step, we will study the photoluminescence process from the nitrogen vacancy center in diamond.

As the current activities of our group, we are studying the photoluminescence processes of the quantum dots and the exciton-polariton Bose-Einstein condensations in the two dimensional electronic gas of the semiconductor. Experimentally, we measure the photoluminescence by the confocal microscopy. These materials are expected to be used as the classical optical devices; the optical switching, collaborated with the various experimentalists.¹¹⁾

References

- 1) Y. Susa, Y. Shikano and A. Hosoya, *Phys. Rev. A* **85**, 052110 (2012).
- 2) Y. Susa, Y. Shikano and A. Hosoya, *Phys. Rev. A* **87**, 046102 (2013).
- 3) H. Kobayashi, G. Puentes and Y. Shikano, *Phys. Rev. A* **86**, 053805 (2012).
- 4) Y. Shikano, *Phys. Scr.* **T151**, 014015 (2012).
- 5) Y. Shikano, T. Wada and J. Horikawa, *Phys. Scr.* **T151**, 014016 (2012).
- 6) Y. Shikano, *Quant. Infor. Proc.* **11**, 1013 (2012).
- 7) Y. Shikano, E. Segawa, A. Perez and J. Wang, *J. Comput. Theor. Nanosci.* **10**, 1555 (2013).
- 8) Y. Shikano, *J. Comput. Theor. Nanosci.* **10**, 1558 (2013).
- 9) M. Gonulol, A. Ekrem, Y. Shikano and O. E. Mustecaplioglu, *J. Comput. Theor. Nanosci.* **10**, 1596 (2013).
- 10) A. U. C. Hardal, P. Xue, Y. Shikano, O. E. Mustecaplioglu and B. C. Sanders, *Phys. Rev. A* **88**, 022303 (2013).
- 11) T. Horikiri, Y. Matsuo, Y. Shikano, A. Loffler, S. Hofling, A. Forchel and Y. Yamamoto, *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **82**, 084709 (2013).

Studies of Field-Effect-Transistor Based on Highly-Correlated Molecular Materials

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Functional Molecular Systems



YAMAMOTO, Hiroshi
Professor



SUDA, Masayuki
Assistant Professor



URUICHI, Mikio
Technical Associate

LE GOFF, Florian
SHIMIZU, Atsuko

Visiting Scientist*
Secretary

Field effect transistors (FETs) with organic channel materials are under intense studies because of the possibilities of application in flexible, printable, and large-area electronic devices. Despite single-component neutral molecules like pentacene and rubrene are mainly investigated to pursue high performance (*ex. high mobility etc.*) organic FETs, few studies are known for FETs based on compound-type organic semiconductors. We have been exploiting FET devices with charge-transfer salts of organic molecules, namely cation-radical salts of electron-donating molecules (donors) such as BEDT-TTF and anion-radical salts of electron accepting molecules (acceptors) such as Ni(dmit)₂. Among these materials, our focus concentrates in Mott-insulators in which Coulomb interaction among carriers blocks metallic transport. In this highly correlated situation of charge carriers, Mott insulator stays in a fragile semiconducting state, where carrier injection, chemical and/or physical pressure (or strain), and thermal fluctuation can drive it into a metallic state by phase transition (*i.e.* Mott transition: Figure 1). One can expect an abrupt change of the conductivity of device due to phase transition that is induced

by very small external stimuli. More specifically, it is anticipated that the Mott-insulating state can be switched to a metallic state by a field effect, since the carrier density (bandfilling) of a FET interface can be finely modulated by an electrostatic field from the gate electrode. Indeed, our previous work showed such an insulator-to-metal transition in terms of the band structure, and these results provide not only a possibility of application use of organic Mott-FET but also a significant insight into the mechanism of Mott transition itself. We are now expanding our research target both to the superconducting transition of Mott-FET and to its room-temperature operation.

(BEDT-TTF = bis(ethylenedithio)tetrathiafulvalene,
dmit = 1,3-dithiole-2-thione-4,5-dithiolate)

1. Field-Induced Superconductivity in an Organic Mott-FET

κ -(BEDT-TTF)Cu[N(CN)₂]Br (κ -Br) is an organic super-

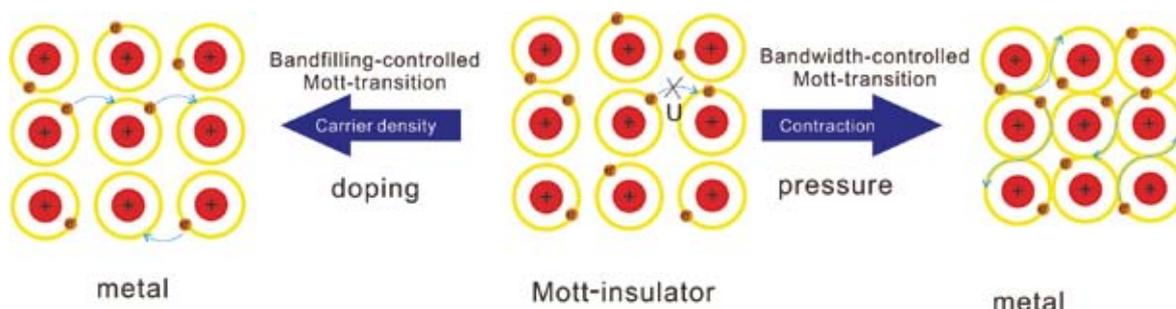


Figure 1. Concept of a Mott-insulator (center) along with its bandfilling-controlled (left) and bandwidth-controlled (right) Mott transitions. When the band is half-filled and band energy is small, the carriers are localized because of on-site Coulomb interaction (U). This situation is broken down either by changing the carrier concentration or by compressing the lattice. In many cases, the Mott transitions are associated with superconductivity at the boundary between metallic and insulating phases.

conductor whose electronic state is Mott-insulating at room-temperature but turns into metallic at low temperature through a crossover around 50–100 K, possibly because of an increase of bandwidth upon thermal contraction. In our previous works, a tensile strain altered its ground state into a Mott-insulating state, when its thin (100–300 nm) crystal is laminated on top of $\text{SiO}_2/\text{Si}^{++}$ substrate and cooled down to low temperature. Although the electronic state at low temperature became completely insulating in this experiment because of the very small thermal expansion coefficient of Si substrate (2 ppm/K), one can anticipate from the T - P (temperature vs. pressure) phase diagram that mixed electronic state between superconducting and Mott-insulating states can be realized when the tensile strain is much weaker. To achieve such a mixed state (or, percolate-superconducting state) in the device, where phase-separation occurs between superconducting and Mott-insulating states, we have chosen Nb-doped SrTiO_3 as a back-gate substrate because of its larger thermal expansion coefficient (*ca.* 10 ppm/K) than Si. An aluminum oxide layer was grown by atomic layer deposition technique to form a gate dielectric on the substrate. After lamination of κ -Br on the substrate, the Mott-FET device which showed a weakly insulating behavior at low temperature was fabricated (Figure 2).

Upon applying a positive gate voltage, the resistivity went down and weakly metallic behavior was observed at $V_G > 2$ V. By further increasing the gate voltage up to 8 V, the device showed a sudden drop of resistivity around 5 K, which can be attributed to superconductivity. Taking into account of bistable I - V characteristics observed in the low resistance region, the above transition can be understood as a percolation transition of superconducting islands that is induced by the electrostatic doping of electrons. The transition temperature increased as the gate voltage rose and saturated around $V_G = 11$ V. The above result is the first example of field-induced superconductivity in organic materials, and can be utilized for uncovering a phase diagram of organic Mott system in the simultaneous control of band filling and band width.¹⁾

2. Operation of Organic Mott-FET at Higher Temperature

In order to operate the organic Mott-FET at higher temperature, hopefully at room temperature, it is necessary to realize much larger Mott gap energy and thinner crystal thickness. For this purpose, we are examining several strategies in parallel.

κ -(BEDT-TTF) $\text{Cu}[\text{N}(\text{CN})_2]\text{Cl}$ (κ -Cl) is a Mott-insulator with larger Mott gap than κ -Br and is therefore suitable for examining the influence of an increase in Mott-gap energy on the device performance. For example, it has higher resistance than κ -Br and exhibit better ON/OFF ratio. In addition, it always shows ambipolar behavior, probably because of its clean surface. This situation allows us to analyze the critical exponents of filling-controlled Mott transition, which will give

us important information about ON/OFF efficiency of the device (Figure 3).²⁾ Because it is also possible to control the Mott gap energy by applying a mechanical strain, κ -Cl device provides an ideal platform to expand Mott-FET strategy to higher temperature.

Another candidate of the channel material for Mott-FET that can be used at room temperature is (BEDT-TTF)(TCNQ). We are exploiting this material both in a crystalline and amorphous form to find a better FET setup for simple but highly efficient device operatable at room temperature. (TCNQ = tetracyanoquinodimethane)

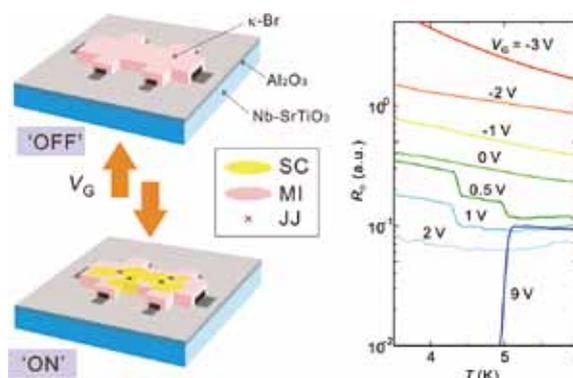


Figure 2. The device structure and temperature dependency of device resistance under various gate voltages. The device comprises κ -Br thin-layer single crystal and $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3/\text{SrTiO}_3$ substrate. By applying a positive gate voltage, the resistance of the device starts decreasing, while a negative gate voltage results in an increase of the resistance. Although superconducting (SC) and Mott-insulating (MI) phases are separated in the device, the four-terminal resistance drops to zero when the Josephson junction (JJ) network forms a pathway to shunt the voltage terminals. This kind of percolation transition is clearly observed in the right panel, where the resistance drops at 5 K with a gate voltage of 9 V.

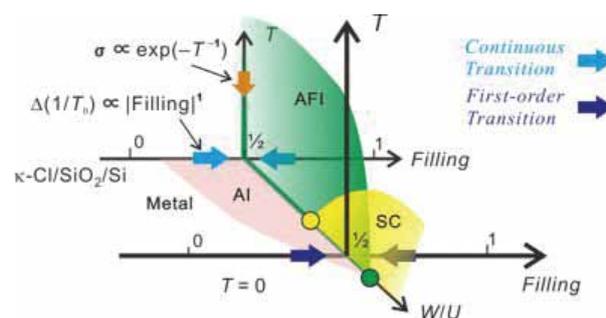


Figure 3. Universal phase diagram based on the experimental results obtained by organic Mott-FETs.

References

- 1) H. M. Yamamoto, M. Nakano, M. Suda, Y. Iwasa, M. Kawasaki and R. Kato, *Nat. Commun.* **4**, 2379 (7 pages) (2013).
- 2) H. M. Yamamoto, J. Ueno and R. Kato, *Eur. Phys. J. Special Topics* **222**, 1057–1063 (2013).

Synthetic Inorganic and Organometallic Chemistry of Transition Metals

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Functional Molecular Systems



MURAHASHI, Tetsuro
Professor

HORIUCHI, Shinnosuke
KHOURY ATHIEH, Bruno
TACHIBANA, Yuki



YAMAMOTO, Koji
Assistant Professor

IMS Fellow
Visiting Scientist*
Graduate Student†

KIMURA, Seita
ISHIKAWA, Yuki
MASAI, Kohei
KAWAMATA, Shiori
TANIWAKE, Mayuko
NOGAWA, Kyoko

Graduate Student†
Graduate Student‡
Graduate Student
Research Fellow
Secretary
Secretary

Our research focuses on synthesis and structural elucidation of a new class of transition metal complexes. This research leads to development of fundamental concepts of transition metal chemistry as well as applications to catalysis and materials science. Novel synthetic methods are developed to realize transition metal complexes having unique bonding nature. The newly synthesized transition metal complexes are further converted to more reactive forms, and their reaction mechanisms are elucidated. The aspects gained by this research are applied to the understanding and development of molecular catalysis. Furthermore, unique properties of low-dimensional metal-organic hybrid molecules are investigated and developed in our group.

1. Chemistry of Multinuclear Sandwich Complexes

The molecular sandwich framework is one of the fundamental structures in transition metal chemistry. It had been believed that the structural concept can be applied only to mono- and dinuclear complexes. Our group revealed that the multinuclear sandwich complexes containing a one-dimensional metal chain or a two-dimensional metal sheet exist stably.^{1,2)} These findings expand the scope of the structural concept of sandwich compounds (Figure 1).

For the two-dimensional metal sheet sandwich complexes, our group has shown that six-, seven-, eight-, and nine-membered carbocycles, as well as polycyclic arenes behave as the excellent binders for metal sheets. These metal sheet sandwich complexes are stable even in solution. Thus, a reactive form of such metal sheet sandwich complexes may provide a new opportunity to develop sandwich type late transition metal catalysts.

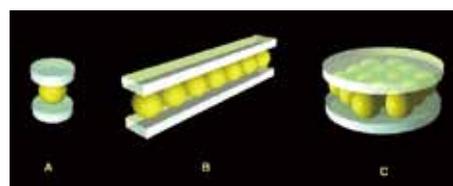
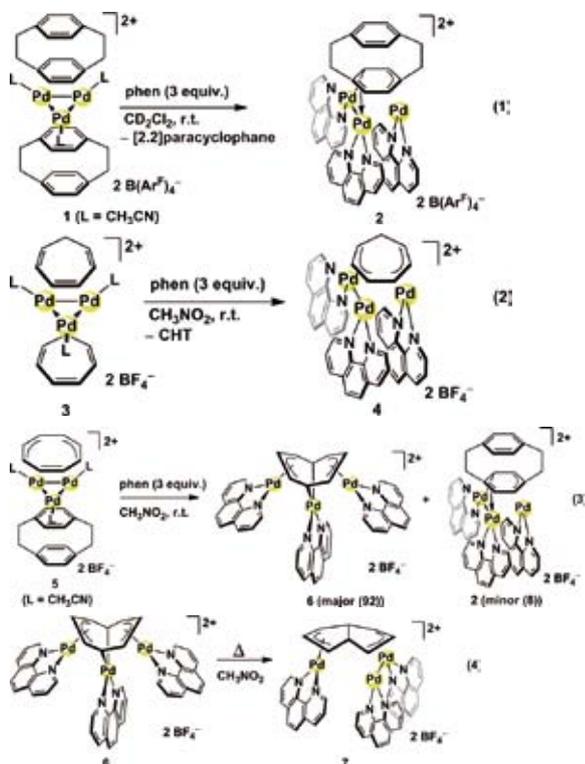


Figure 1. Schematic representation of sandwich compounds: (A) mononuclear metallocenes, (B) one-dimensional metal chain sandwich complexes, (C) two-dimensional metal sheet sandwich complexes. Our group revealed the existence of categories B and C.

Conversion of Trinuclear Sandwich Complexes to Trinuclear Half-Sandwich Complexes⁵⁾

Our group recently showed that triangular trimetal sandwich complexes are isolable. It is now known that a variety of cyclic unsaturated hydrocarbons such as arene, cycloheptatrienyl, cycloheptatriene, and cyclooctatetraene work as excellent μ_3 -face-capping binder for a Pd_3 moiety.²⁻⁴⁾ We found that the tripalladium sandwich complexes of [2.2]paracyclophane, cycloheptatriene, and cyclooctatetraene can be converted to trinuclear half-sandwich complexes upon treatment with 1,10-phenanthroline (phen). During the reaction, one of the facially-capping ligands is replaced with three phen ligands. Interestingly, the Pd_3 moiety underwent trinuclear addition to the remaining carbocyclic ligand to form unusual coordination modes. For the [2.2]paracyclophane ligand, a $\text{Pd}^0 \rightarrow \text{Pd}^{\text{II}}$ dative bonded moiety and a Pd^{II} moiety coordinated to an arene ring synfacially in a $\eta^3:\eta^3$ manner (eq. 1). The cycloheptatriene ligand was added by a Pd_3 moiety, where a Pd^{I} - Pd^{I} moiety and a Pd^{II} moiety is bound synfacially to the triene face (eq. 2). On the other hand, the Pd_3 moiety added to a cyclooctatetraene to form a cyclooctatetraenetrayl tripalladium complex, where formally tetraanionic cyclooctatetraene ligand

coordinates to three Pd^{II} centers through a $\mu_3:\eta^1:\eta^3:\eta^1:\eta^3$ coordination mode (eq. 3). The tripalladium addition product of cyclooctatetraene further converted to a dihydropentadienyl complex via intramolecular reductive C–C coupling (eq. 4).



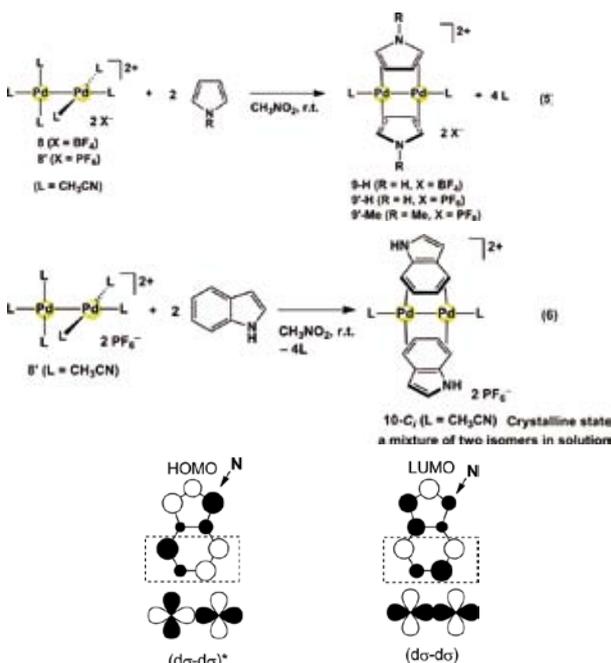
2. Reaction Mechanism of Highly Reactive Pd–Pd Complexes

Our group has shown that a homoleptic dinuclear Pd–Pd complexes of nitriles such as $[\text{Pd}_2(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})_6][\text{BF}_4]_2$ are isolable.⁶⁾ These homoleptic solvento-Pd₂ complexes are highly substitutionally labile, and allow us to investigate reaction mechanism of the Pd–Pd complexes in details. For example, our group has shown that a Pd–Pd moiety adds to various unsaturated hydrocarbons including arenes in a syn addition manner.⁷⁾

π -Coordination Pyrrole and Indole on a Pd–Pd Bond⁸⁾

We found that pyrrole and indole form stable π -complexes. Thus, the reaction of $[\text{Pd}_2(\text{CH}_3\text{CN})_6][\text{BF}_4]_2$ with pyrrole or indole gave the dinuclear sandwich complexes (eqs 5 and 6). These results provided the first evidence of the π -coordination of azoles having no chelating functionality to a Pd center. Particularly interesting is the coordination mode of indole which used its six-membered ring in the $\mu\text{-}\eta^2:\eta^2$ -coordination.

Usually, the carbons at 2- and 3-positions are reactive sites in indole transformations. The bridging coordination mode of indole using six-membered ring carbons at 4-, 5-, 6-, and 7-positions is understood by a qualitative MO consideration: The π -orbital array at 4-, 5-, 6-, and 7-positions is isolobal with that of the 1,3-butadiene, which becomes an excellent bridging ligand on a Pd–Pd bond due to the efficient orbital overlap of diene-type HOMO or LUMO with $(d\sigma\text{-}d\sigma)^*$ or $(d\sigma\text{-}d\sigma)$.



Scheme 1. Schematic representation of the HOMO and the LUMO of indole, and $(d\sigma\text{-}d\sigma)^*$ and $(d\sigma\text{-}d\sigma)$ of a Pd–Pd moiety.

References

- 1) For the first report on the metal chain sandwich complexes: T. Murahashi, *et al.*, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **121**, 10660–10661 (1999).
- 2) For the first report on the metal sheet sandwich complexes: T. Murahashi, *et al.*, *Science* **313**, 1104–1107 (2006).
- 3) T. Murahashi *et al.*, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **46**, 5440–5443 (2007).
- 4) T. Murahashi *et al.*, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **130**, 8586–8587 (2008).
- 5) T. Murahashi, K. Takase, K. Usui, S. Kimura, M. Fujimoto, T. Uemura, S. Ogoshi and K. Yamamoto, *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 10626–10632 (2013).
- 6) (a) T. Murahashi, *et al.*, *Chem. Commun.* 1689–1690 (2000). (b) T. Murahashi *et al.*, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **128**, 4377–4388 (2006).
- 7) T. Murahashi *et al.*, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **133**, 14908–14911 (2011).
- 8) T. Murahashi, S. Kimura, K. Takase, S. Ogoshi and K. Yamamoto, *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 4310–4312 (2013). This paper was published in the special issue “Emerging Investigators 2013.”

* IMS International Internship Program

† carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Osaka University

‡ carrying out graduate research on Cooperative Education Program of IMS with Rikkyo University

Development of Organic Semiconductors for Molecular Thin-Film Devices

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Functional Molecular Systems



SUZUKI, Toshiyasu
Associate Professor



SAKAMOTO, Youichi
Assistant Professor

KURODA, Yasuhiro
WATANABE, Yoko

Post-Doctoral Fellow
Secretary

Organic light-emitting diodes (OLEDs) and organic field-effect transistors (OFETs) based on π -conjugated oligomers have been extensively studied as molecular thin-film devices. Organic semiconductors with low injection barriers and high mobilities are required for highly efficient OLEDs and OFETs. Radical cations or anions of an organic semiconductor have to be generated easily at the interface with an electrode (or a dielectric), and holes or electrons must move fast in the semiconducting layer. Compared with organic p-type semiconductors, organic n-type semiconductors for practical use are few and rather difficult to develop. We found that perfluorinated aromatic compounds are efficient n-type semiconductors for OLEDs and OFETs.

1. Optical Properties of Fully and Partially Fluorinated Rubrene in Films and Solution¹⁾

We present the optical properties of fully ($C_{42}F_{28}$, **PF-RUB**) and half-fluorinated ($C_{42}F_{14}H_{14}$, **F14-RUB**) rubrene, both in thin films and as monomers in solution and compare them to hydrogenated rubrene ($C_{42}H_{28}$, **RUB**). All three compounds show similar optical absorption bands and photoluminescence line shapes. The results are interpreted with density functional calculations of the orbital energies and time-dependent density functional theory for the HOMO–LUMO transition. Red shifts induced by the surrounding solvent or organic thin films remain much smaller than for polyacenes, in keeping with previous observations for rubrene and existing models for the solvatochromic shifts.

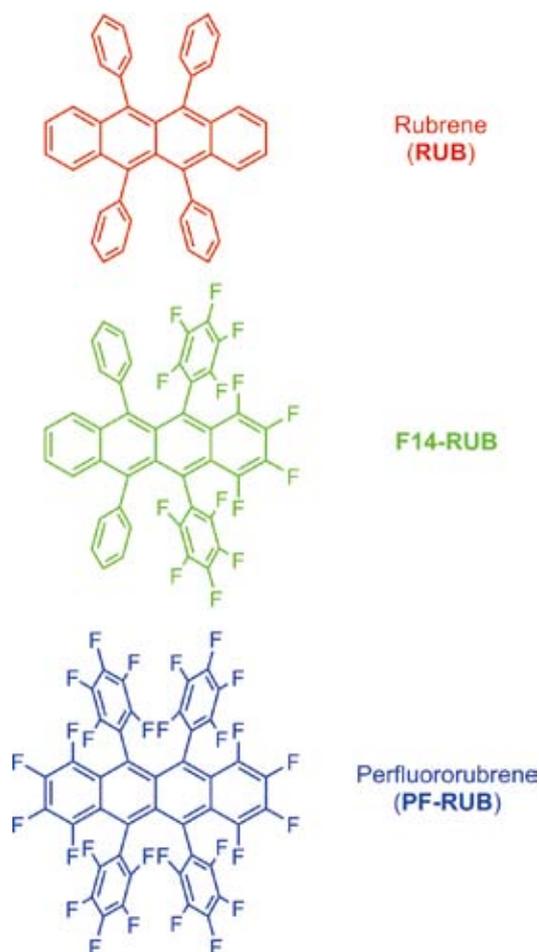


Figure 1. Structures of RUB, F14-RUB, and PF-RUB.

2. Selective Synthesis of [6]-, [8]-, and [10] Cycloparaphenylenes²⁾

The selective synthesis of [6]-, [8]-, and [10]cycloparaphenylenes (CPPs) was achieved by a new synthetic route involving Ni(0)-mediated coupling of bis(*para*-haloaryl)dinuclear arylplatinum complexes and the reductive elimination of the complexes. Importantly, the highly strained [6]CPP was prepared in good overall yield.

3. Experimental Reorganization Energies of Pentacene and Perfluoropentacene: Effects of Perfluorination³⁾

Electron–phonon coupling of the highest occupied molecular orbital (HOMO) state is studied by high-resolution ultraviolet photoelectron spectroscopy (UPS) for pentacene (PEN) and perfluoropentacene (PFP) monolayers on graphite. The reorganization energy and related coupling constants associated with the interaction between holes and molecular vibrations are obtained experimentally using a single mode

analysis (SMA) of the observed vibronic-satellite intensities of the monolayers. The results are compared with those estimated by multimode analyses of UPS spectra and those derived by means of theoretical approaches, indicating that the purely experimental method with SMA is useful for studying the reorganization energy and the hopping mobility of organic systems. Furthermore, we found that the reorganization energy of PFP is significantly greater than that of PEN, which is ascribed to the extended HOMO distribution of PFP by perfluorination of PEN. The comparison with the results derived from gas-phase UPS measurements is also discussed.

References

- 1) F. Anger, R. Scholz, E. Adamski, K. Broch, A. Gerlach, Y. Sakamoto, T. Suzuki and F. Schreiber, *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **102**, 013308 (2013).
- 2) E. Kayahara, T. Iwamoto, T. Suzuki and S. Yamago, *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 621–623 (2013).
- 3) S. Kera, S. Hosoumi, K. Sato, H. Fukagawa, S. Nagamatsu, Y. Sakamoto, T. Suzuki, H. Huang, W. Chen, A. T. S. Wee, V. Coropceanu and N. Ueno, *J. Phys. Chem. C* **117**, 22428–22437 (2013).

Building Photosynthesis by Artificial Molecules

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Functional Molecular Systems



NAGATA, Toshi
Associate Professor (–March, 2013)*

SAKURAI, Rie
YUSA, Masaaki
MIURA, Takahiro

IMS Fellow
Graduate Student
Technical Fellow

WANATABE, Yoko

Secretary

The purpose of this project is to build nanomolecular machinery for photosynthesis by use of artificial molecules. The world's most successful molecular machinery for photosynthesis is that of green plants—the two photosystems and related protein complexes. These are composed almost exclusively from organic molecules, plus a small amount of metal elements playing important roles. Inspired by these natural systems, we are trying to build up multimolecular systems that are capable of light-to-chemical energy conversion. At present, our interest is mainly focused on constructing necessary molecular parts and examining their redox and photochemical behavior.

1. Synthesis and Dynamic Behavior of Tweezer-Like Molecules with Opposite Electric Charges

The biological photosynthetic devices have mostly static structures that are optimized for efficient energy transfer and charge separation. After the photoinduced charge separation, however, many chemical transformations are necessary to complete the light-to-chemical energy conversion. For this particular purpose, it is rather beneficial to introduce “dynamic” structural features, because chemical transformation is often accompanied by substantial structural change of the substrates.

We aimed at introducing dynamic behavior on photosynthetic model compounds. The ultimate goal should be control of chemical transformation by way of photoinduced electron transfer. Presently, we focus on the synthesis of molecules that potentially respond to local electric field resulting in structural change.

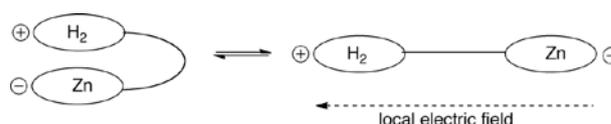


Figure 1. The design of the tweezer molecule.

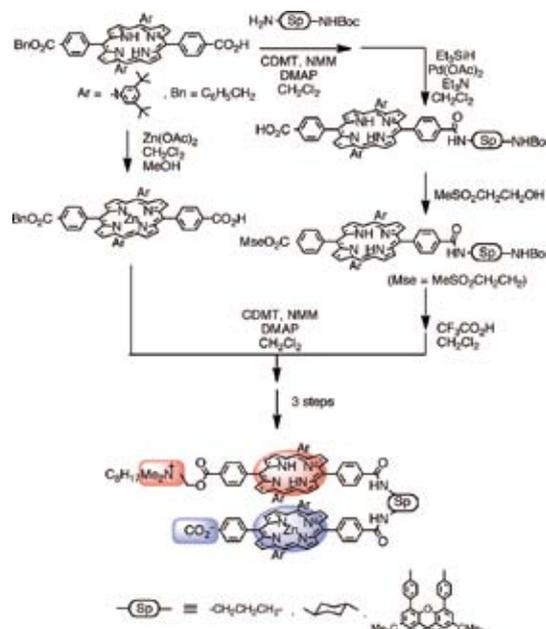


Figure 2. Synthesis of the tweezer molecule.

The design of the target molecule is shown in Figure 1. The molecule has a tweezer-like structure, with a free-base porphyrin and a zinc porphyrin at both ends. The shape of the

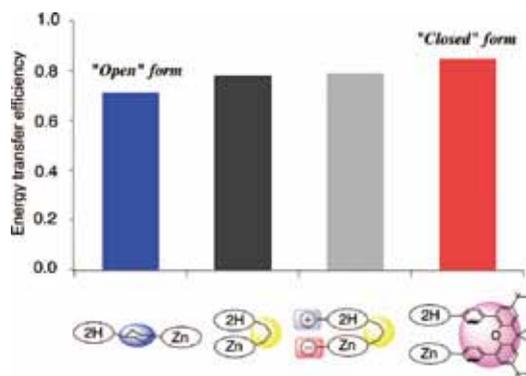


Figure 3. The fluorescence energy transfer efficiencies for the tweezer molecules and reference molecules.

molecule can be estimated from the degree of the fluorescence energy transfer from the zinc porphyrin to the free-base porphyrin. Moreover, there are introduced two opposite charges on both ends.

The synthesis of the tweezer molecule is shown in Figure 2. Three different spacers were used: Trimethylene (flexible), cyclohexane-1,4-diyl (fixed at “open” conformation), and xanthene-1,8-diyl (fixed at “closed” conformation). The equilibrium conformations of these molecules were estimated by fluorescence energy transfer experiments (Figure 3). The trimethylene-bridged molecules were found to have intermediate conformation between “open” and “closed” forms. Contrary to our expectation, the conformations of the tweezer molecules did not change when two opposite charges were introduced at both ends. In fact, molecular dynamic simulations revealed that the aryl substituents on the porphyrin rings caused substantial steric repulsion that precludes approach of the two charges at the ends. Simulations also revealed that if the charges were introduced at the 10-positions (instead of the 15-position as in the present molecules), the charges can approach each other in spite of the steric repulsion of the aryl substituents.

2. Synthesis of a Ternary Binucleating Ligand with 1,2,4-Triazole Bridge and Its Metal Complexes

Multinuclear transition metal complexes are promising components for artificial photosynthesis, because of their ability to perform multielectron redox reactions. One challenging issue is to use 3d transition metals for this purpose. The 4d and 5d transition metals (Ru and Ir in particular) are frequently used in the area of artificial photosynthesis, however they are expensive and better to be replaced with cheaper 3d metals. Our group have been tackling this problem by use of multidentate organic ligands.^{1–3} Herein we report the synthesis of new “ternary” binucleating ligands consisting of

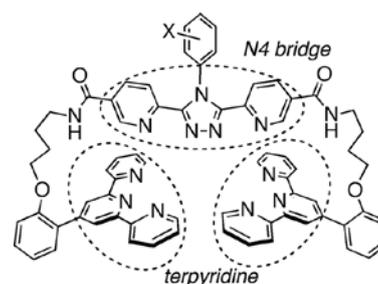


Figure 4. The new ternary binucleating ligand with 1,2,4-triazole bridge.

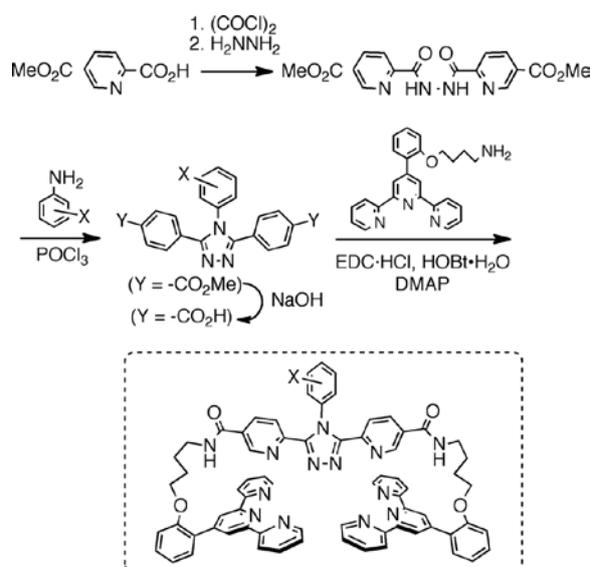


Figure 5. Synthesis of the ternary binucleating ligand.

two terpyridines and one “N4 bridge,” 3,5-bis(2-pyridyl)-1,2,4-triazole (Figure 4).

Synthesis of the ligand is shown in Figure 5. Treatment of the ligand with $\text{Co}(\text{OAc})_2$ and $\text{Ni}(\text{OAc})_2$ afforded metal complexes with formula $[\text{LM}_2(\text{OAc})]^{3+}$ (L = ligand, M = Co or Ni). Unlike the ternary binucleating ligands with phthalazine-containing N4 bridges (which we previously reported,³) complexes with μ_2 , η^1 -bridging anions (like OH^- or Cl^-) were not observed. Such difference can be ascribed to the presence of the 5-membered ring in the present ligand, which causes larger metal-to-metal distances in comparison with the 6-membered ring in the phthalazine system. This reasoning was also supported by the preliminary X-ray results of the $[\text{LCo}_2(\text{OAc})]^{3+}$ complex.

References

- 1) H. Kon and T. Nagata, *Inorg. Chem.* **48**, 8593–8602 (2009).
- 2) H. Kon and T. Nagata, *Chem. –Eur. J.* **18**, 1781–1788 (2012).
- 3) H. Kon and T. Nagata, *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 5697–5705 (2013).

* Present Position; Professor, Department of Applied Chemistry, Faculty of Science and Technology, Meijo University. Address: 1-501 Shiogamaguchi, Tenpaku, Nagoya 468-8502, Japan

Chemistry of Bowl-Shaped Aromatic Compounds and Metal Nanocluster Catalysts

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems
Division of Functional Molecular Systems



SAKURAI, Hidehiro
Associate Professor

SUGIISHI, Tsuyuka
MORITA, Yuki
KUMAR, Selva
PANDIT, Palash
MAITY, Prasenjit
DHITAL, Raghu Nath
KAMONSATIKUL, Choavarit
JINASAN, Atchaleeya
TSAI, I-Chang

IMS Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Post-Doctoral Fellow
Visiting Scientist
Visiting Scientist



HIGASHIBAYASHI, Shuhei
Assistant Professor

MANNA, Sudipta Kumar
PONGPIPATT, Paweena
SINGH, Priyanka
AGRAWAL, Meghdeep
THONGPAEN, Jompol
ONOGI, Satoru
KAEWMATI, Patcharin
KARANJIT, Sangita
SHRESTHA, Binod Babu
HAESUWANNAKIJ, Setsiri
OKABE, Yuki
SASAKI, Tokiyo
HAZAMA, Kozue

Visiting Scientist
Visiting Scientist
Visiting Scientist
Visiting Scientist
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Graduate Student
Secretary
Secretary

Bowl-shaped π -conjugated compounds including partial structures of the fullerenes, which are called “buckybowls,” are of importance not only as model compounds of fullerenes but also as their own chemical and physical properties. For example, in solution they show the characteristic dynamic behavior such as bowl-to-bowl inversion. On the other hand, they sometimes favor stacking structure in a concave-convex fashion in the solid state, giving excellent electron conductivity. Furthermore, some buckybowls are conceivable to possess the bowl-chirality if the racemization process, as equal as bowl-to-bowl inversion, is slow enough to be isolated. Very few buckybowls has been achieved for preparation mainly due to their strained structure, and no report on the preparation of chiral bowls has appeared. In this project, we develop the rational route to the various buckybowls with perfect chirality control using the organic synthesis approach.

We also investigate to develop novel catalytic properties of metal nanoclusters. We focus on the following projects: Preparation of size-selective gold nanoclusters supported by hydrophilic polymers and its application to aerobic oxidation catalysts: Synthetic application using metal nanocluster catalyst: Development of designer metal nanocluster catalyst using the highly-functionalized protective polymers.

1. Stereoelectronic Effect of Curved Aromatic Structure Favouring the Unexpected *Endo* Conformation of Benzylic Substituted Sumanene¹⁾

Since the discovery of fullerene and carbon nanotubes, curved aromatic compounds including bowl-shaped buckybowls have elicited much attention in science and industry. One prin-

cipal question in these curved aromatic compounds is the difference between the concave face and the convex face. The curvature affects the nature between the two faces, resulting in differences of the through-space and through-bond effects. The latter would appear as a stereoelectronic effect between the curved aromatic structure and a connected functional group. In general, the stereoelectronic effect is reflected in the conformational stability and chemical reactivity of a molecule. Therefore, it is important to understand such conformations or chemical reactivities as a consequence of stereoelectronic effects. The interpretation of the stereoelectronic effect of curved aromatic compounds would lead to understanding the difference in nature between the two faces. However, no example of stereoelectronic effects of curved aromatic compounds have been found and studied to date. We have found a first example of the stereoelectronic effect of a curved aromatic structure, which dominates the *endo/exo*-R conformational stability of benzylic substituted sumanenes (**1**) (Figure 1).

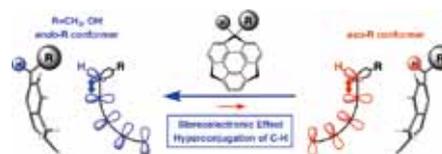


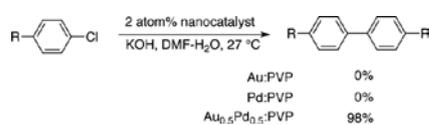
Figure 1. Schematic diagram of the stereoelectronic effect and through-space effects between the bowl and the C-H/C-R of benzylic substituted sumanene.

2. Low-Temperature Carbon–Chlorine Bond Activation by Bimetallic Gold/Palladium Alloy Nanoclusters: An Application to Ullmann Coupling²⁾

In the past decade, nanoclusters (NCs) of bimetallic alloys have attracted considerable research interest because of their unique catalytic properties, which differ substantially from those of single-phase monometallic counterparts. Among the various bimetallic NCs that have been fabricated to date, gold/palladium alloy NCs are particularly fascinating because of their high catalytic activities.

Because of the relatively high dissociation energy of C–Cl bond in comparison with C–Br or C–I, it is difficult to activate chloroarenes by undergoing oxidative addition on Pd without ligation by nucleophilic ligands. Here we demonstrate a new method for activation of C–Cl bonds at low temperature as a result of bimetallic Au/Pd synergy and we report the successful examples of the Ullmann coupling of chloroarenes under ambient conditions. Ullmann coupling, which was first reported in 1901, is a conventional method for the synthesis of symmetrical biaryls. Initially, aryl iodides were used in coupling reactions that were promoted by excess amount of copper at high temperatures. Recent developments in the Ullmann coupling reaction has permitted the use of aryl bromides or chlorides as reactants in the presence of a co-reductant such as Zn powder, formic acid, and dihydrogen under mild conditions. Such reactions can be catalyzed by many types of homogenous or heterogeneous transition-metal catalysts, such as Ni, Pd or Au. However, to the best of our knowledge, there are no reports of any successful examples of Ullmann coupling reactions of chloroarenes under ambient conditions. It is because of relative difficulty in the activation a C–Cl bond, which needs to occur twice within a single catalytic cycle, and because all C–M intermediates need to resist hydrogenation by external co-reductant.

The activity increased markedly for a bimetallic catalyst containing 50% of Pd, giving the coupling product in 98% yield with 100% conversion. The coupling reaction occurred smoothly even when the reaction temperature was decreased to 35 °C or to 27 °C (room temperature) quantitatively for 6 h and 24 h, respectively. To the best of our knowledge, this is the first example of Ullmann coupling of chloroarenes under ambient conditions.



An essential step, which determines the characteristics difference in the catalytic activities of Au, Au/Pd, and Pd NCs is the oxidative addition of chloroarene followed by the spill over of Cl, and we therefore intensively studied only this step at present. Our previous report demonstrated that Au_{20}^- , a negatively charged homogeneous Au NCs, is a suitable model for simulating reaction on the surface of Au:PVP. We therefore examined the model systems Au_{20}^- , $\text{Au}_{16}\text{Pd}_4^-$, $\text{Au}_{10}\text{Pd}_{10}^-$, and Pd_{20} to compare the reaction pathway for oxidative additions

on Au, Pd, and Au/Pd alloy clusters. Fundamental consideration of these models and the computational details are given in supporting information. The calculations were performed by the Gaussian09 suite of programs. The energy diagram of the oxidative addition of chlorobenzene (**1b**) on Au_{20}^- and $\text{Au}_{10}\text{Pd}_{10}^-$ is shown in Figure 2 where the energies are shown by taking those of adsorption complexes being the same for these clusters.

In the case of the Au_{20}^- system, **1b** is adsorbed on the facet site and a local minimum is obtained for the dissociative chemisorption (Int_B1). However, the calculated activation energy barrier for this (C–Cl) dissociative chemisorption is very high at 137.9 kJ/mol. In $\text{Au}_{10}\text{Pd}_{10}^-$ bimetallic cluster which simulates $\text{Au}_{0.5}\text{Pd}_{0.5}$ alloy, we found two types of intermediates for chemisorption. The adsorption was calculated to proceed with low activation energy barrier of 63.1 kJ/mol to give adsorption intermediate (Int_A2) in which both the phenyl group and the Cl atom are attached to the same Pd site. The other intermediate for dissociative chemisorption (Int_B2) is also stable as the adsorbed complex (Ads) or Int_A2. The calculated activation energy barrier from Int_A2 is 56.0 kJ/mol. The reaction pathway, which directly provides Int_B2 from the adsorption complex is also possible and has a moderate energy barrier of 52.6 kJ/mol. Note that an intermediate corresponding to Int_A2 was not obtained in the case of Au_{20}^- system. These results clearly show that the inclusion of Pd has an effect of stabilizing the dissociative adsorption and reducing activation energy, which is not possible in pure Au cluster.

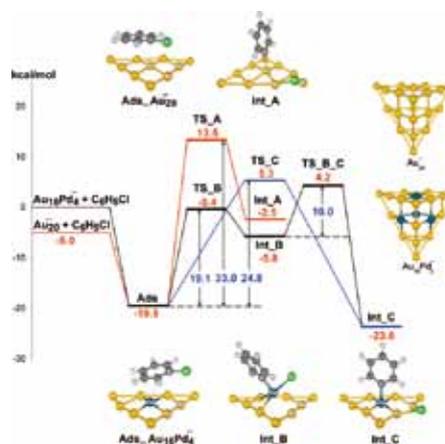


Figure 2. Energy profile diagram of oxidative addition of chlorobenzene on Au_{20}^- and $\text{Au}_{10}\text{Pd}_{10}^-$ NCs.

References

- 1) S. Higashibayashi, S. Onogi, H. K. Srivastava, G. N. Sastry, Y.-T. Wu and H. Sakurai, *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 7314–7316 (2013).
- 2) R. N. Dhital, C. Kamonsatikul, E. Somsook, K. Bobuatong, M. Ehara, S. Karanjit and H. Sakurai, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20250–20253 (2012).

Awards

HIGASHIBAYASHI, Shuhei; Incentive Award in Synthetic Organic Chemistry (2012).

HIGASHIBAYASHI, Shuhei; Sumitomo Chemical Award in Synthetic Organic Chemistry (2012).

HAESUWANNAKIJ, Setsiri; Best Poster Presentation, PERCH-CIC Congress VIII (2013).





RESEARCH FACILITIES

The Institute includes five research facilities. This section describes their latest equipment and activities. For further information please refer to previous IMS Annual Review issues (1978–2012).

UVSOR Facility

KATOH, Masahiro	Director, Professor
SHIGEMASA, Eiji	Associate Professor
KIMURA, Shin-ichi	Associate Professor
ADACHI, Masahiro	Assistant Professor
IWAYAMA, Hiroshi	Assistant Professor
MATSUNAMI, Masaharu	Assistant Professor
OHIGASHI, Takuji	Assistant Professor
KONOMI, Taro	Assistant Professor
HORIGOME, Toshio	Technical Associate
HASUMOTO, Masami	Technical Associate
YAMAZAKI, Jun-ichiro	Technical Associate
SAKAI, Masahiro	Technical Associate
HAYASHI, Kenji	Technical Associate
KONDO, Naonori	Technical Associate
TESHIMA, Fumitsuna	Technical Associate
TOKUSHI, Tetsunari	Technical Fellow
HAYASHI, Ken-ichi	Technical Fellow
MINAKUCHI, Aki	Technical Fellow
HAGIWARA, Hisayo	Secretary



Outline of UVSOR

Since the first light in 1983, UVSOR has been successfully operated as one of the major synchrotron light sources in Japan. After the major upgrade of the accelerators in 2003, UVSOR was renamed to UVSOR-II and became one of the world brightest low energy synchrotron light source. In 2012, it was upgraded again and has been renamed to UVSOR-III. The brightness of the electron beam was increased further. Totally, six undulators were installed. The storage ring is operated fully in the top-up mode, in which the electron beam intensity is kept constant.

The UVSOR accelerator complex consists of a 15 MeV injector linac, a 750 MeV booster synchrotron, and a 750 MeV storage ring. The magnet lattice of the storage ring consists of four extended double-bend cells with distributed dispersion function. The storage ring is normally operated under multi-bunch mode with partial filling. The single bunch operation is also conducted about two weeks per year, which provides pulsed synchrotron radiation (SR) for time-resolved experiments.

Eight bending magnets and six undulators are available for providing SR. The bending magnet with its radius of 2.2 m provides SR with the critical energy of 425 eV. There are fifteen beam-lines operational. They can be classified into two categories. Twelve of them are the so-called “Open beam-lines,” which are open to scientists of universities and research institutes belonging to the government, public organizations, private enterprises and those of foreign countries. The other three beam-lines are the so-called “In-house beamlines,” which are mainly used by the research groups within IMS. We have 1 soft X-rays (SX) station equipped with a double-crystal monochromator, 7 EUV and SX stations with a grazing incidence monochromator, 3 VUV stations with a normal incidence monochromator, 2 (far) infrared station equipped with

FT interferometers and 1 beam-line for light source development without monochromator.



Figure 1. UVSOR electron storage ring and synchrotron radiation beam-lines.

Collaborations at UVSOR

Variety of investigations related to molecular/material science is carried out at UVSOR by IMS researchers. In addition, many researchers outside IMS visit UVSOR to conduct their own research works. The number of visiting researchers per year tops about 800, whose affiliations extend to 60 different institutes. International collaboration is also pursued actively and the number of visiting foreign researchers reaches over 80, across 10 countries. UVSOR invites new/continuing proposals for research conducted at the open beamlines twice a year. The proposals from academic and public research organizations (charge-free) and from enterprises (charged) are acceptable. The fruits of the research

activities using SR at UVSOR are published as a UVSOR ACTIVITY REPORT annually.

Recent Developments of the Facility

In spring, 2012, we had three month shut-down for a reconstruction work towards UVSOR-III. The storage ring was successfully commissioned in July 2013. Although the operation was less stable for a few months than before, as the result of the fine tunings of the accelerators and of the vacuum conditioning via irradiation of synchrotron radiation, it has been improved gradually.

A scanning transmission X-ray microscope (STXM) beam-line, which was constructed as a part of the UVSOR-III upgrade program, was successfully commissioned.

Another upgrade program has been funded in 2012, in which the BL5U photoemission spectroscopy beam-line would be reconstructed as well as its light source, the variable polarization undulator. The designs were completed and the fabrications were started. The apparatuses will be installed in March 2014.



Figure 2. New STXM beam-line.

Reserch Highlight 2012

Topological insulators have become one of the model systems to study Dirac physics in solids. An essential ingredient in realizing a topological insulator is the parity inversion induced by the strong spin-orbit coupling. From this viewpoint, bismuth (Bi), which is virtually the heaviest non-radioactive element, has been the main building block. Nowadays many Bi alloys are known as topological insulators, although Bi itself is trivial. In these alloys, inhomogeneity may be introduced due to the complicated elemental composition. Therefore, searching for other ways to produce novel topological materials with a simple, well-defined structure, is important.

In this study, we have attempted to change the topological

property of Bi by changing its lattice constant. We have fabricated Bi films on Bi_2Te_3 substrates and measured the band dispersion with angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy. Due to the small in-plane lattice mismatch between Bi and Bi_2Te_3 ($\sim 3.6\%$), Bi can be grown epitaxially on Bi_2Te_3 from 1 BL.¹⁾ Figure 1(a) shows the band dispersion of a 7 BL Bi film on Bi_2Te_3 . Compared to the 7 BL Bi film grown on Si(111)- 7×7 [Figure 1(b)], the band dispersion is significantly different near the Γ point. This band dispersion was reproduced by ab initio calculations for a free standing Bi slab when the experimentally obtained lattice parameters were used. Furthermore, by calculating the 3D Z_2 topological for this strained Bi, we have found that the originally trivial Bi becomes nontrivial. Thus it is shown that the topological property of Bi can be changed by inducing a small change in the lattice parameter.²⁾

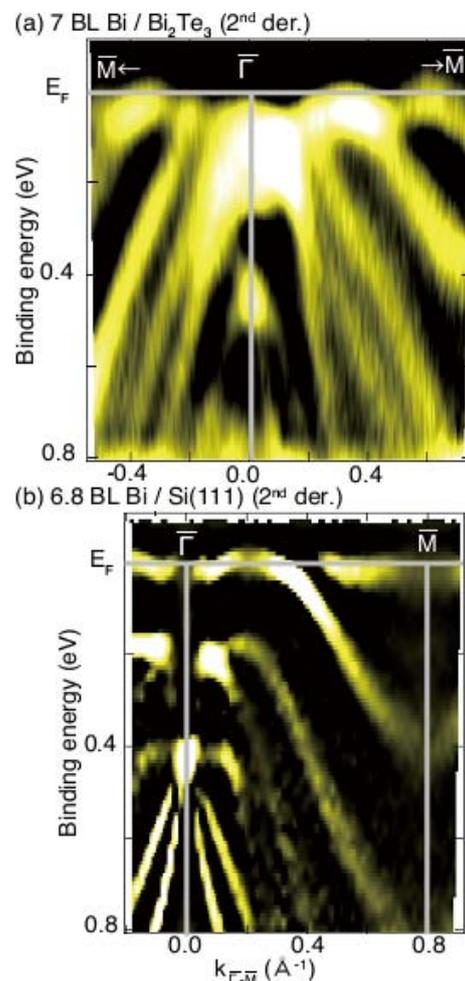


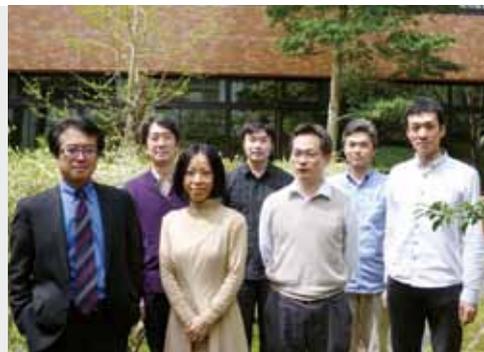
Figure 3. The band dispersion of a 7 BL Bi(111) film grown on Bi_2Te_3 (a), and that on Si(111) (b).

References

- 1) T. Hirahara *et al.*, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **107**, 166801 (2011).
- 2) T. Hirahara *et al.*, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 227401 (2012).

Laser Research Center for Molecular Science

OKAMOTO, Hiromi	Director, Professor
KATO, Masahiro	Professor
OHMORI, Kenji	Professor
OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro	Professor
TAIRA, Takunori	Associate Professor
FUJI, Takao	Associate Professor
ISHIZUKI, Hideki	Assistant Professor
NOMURA, Yutaka	Assistant Professor
OKANO, Yasuaki	Technical Associate
KAWAI, Shigeko	Secretary
MASUDA, Michiko	Secretary



The Center aims to develop new experimental apparatus and methods to open groundbreaking research fields in molecular science, in collaboration with the Department of Photo-Molecular Science. Those new apparatus and methods will be served as key resources in advanced collaborations with the researchers from the community of molecular science. The main targets are (1) advanced photon sources covering wide energy ranges from terahertz to soft X-ray regions; (2) novel quantum-control schemes based on intense and ultrafast lasers; and (3) high-resolution optical imaging and nanometric micros-

copy. The center also serves as the core of the joint research project "Extreme Photonics" between IMS and RIKEN.

Two of full-time associate professors and their research groups belong to the Center. The groups promote research projects targeting mainly on developments of novel laser light sources for molecular science. The Center also possesses several general-purpose instruments for laser-related measurements, and lends them to researchers in IMS who conduct laser-based studies, so as to support and contribute to their advanced researches.

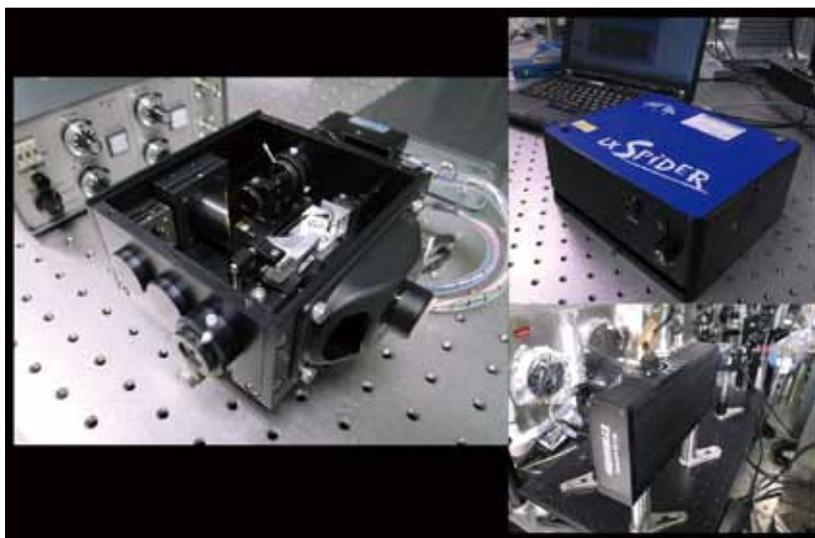


Figure 1. (left) A Fringe-Resolved Autocorrelation (FRAC) apparatus for sub-10 fs pulse characterization designed in the Center. (upper right) Spectral Phase Interferometry for Direct Electric-Field Reconstruction (SPIDER) and (lower right) Frequency-Resolved Optical Gating (FROG) apparatuses for general-purpose ultrashort pulse characterization.

Instrument Center

OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro	Director
YAMANAKA, Takaya	Technical Associate
TAKAYAMA, Takashi	Technical Associate
FUJIWARA, Motoyasu	Technical Associate
OKANO, Yoshinori	Technical Associate
MIZUKAWA, Tetsunori	Technical Associate
MAKITA, Seiji	Technical Associate
NAKANO, Michiko	Technical Associate
SAITO, Midori	Technical Associate
UEDA, Tadashi	Technical Associate
OTA, Akiyo	Secretary
NAKAGAWA, Nobuyo	Secretary



Instrument Center was organized in April of 2007 by integrating the general-purpose facilities of Research Center for Molecular Scale Nanoscience and Laser Research Center for Molecular Science. The mission of Instrument Center is to support the in-house and external researchers in the field of molecular science, who intend to conduct their research by utilizing general-purpose instruments. The staffs of Instrument Center maintain the best condition of the machines, and provide consultation for how to use them. The main instruments the Center now maintains in Yamate campus are: Nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) spectrometers (JEOL JNM-ECA 600, and JNM-LA500), matrix assisted laser desorption ionization (MALDI) mass spectrometer (Voyager DE-STR), powder X-ray diffractometer (Rigaku RINT-Ultima III), circular dichroism (CD) spectrometer (JASCO JW-720WI), differential scanning calorimeter (MicroCal VP-DSC), and isothermal titration calorimeter (MicroCal iTTC200), scanning electron microscope (SEM; JEOL JEM-6700F(1), JED-2201F), focused ion beam (FIB) machine (JEOL JEM-9310FIB(P)), elemental analyzer (J-Science Lab Micro Corder JM10), NMR spectrometers (JEOL JNM-ECA920 and JNM-ECS400). In the Myodaiji campus, the following instrument are installed: Electron spin resonance (ESR) spectrometers (Bruker E680, E500, EMX Plus), superconducting quantum interference devices (SQUID; Quantum Design MPMS-7 and MPMS-XL7), powder X-ray diffractometer (MAC Science MXP3), and

single-crystal X-ray diffractometers (Rigaku Mercury CCD-1, CCD-2, RAXIS IV, and 4176F07), thermal analysis instruments (TA TGA2950, DSC2920, and SDT2960), fluorescence spectro-photometer (SPEX Fluorolog2), X-ray fluorescence spectrometer (JEOL JSX-3400RII), UV-VIS-NIR spectro-photometer (Hitachi U-3500), Raman microscope (Renishaw INVIA REFLEX532), excimer/dye laser system (Lambda Physics LPX105i/LPD3002), Nd⁺:YAG-laser pumped OPO laser (Spectra Physics GCR-250/Lambda Physics Scanmate OPPO), excimer laser (Lambda Physics Complex 110F), and picosecond tunable laser system (Spectra Physics Tsunami/Quantronix Titan/Light Conversion TOPAS), electron spectrometers for chemical analysis (ESCA) (Omicron EA-125), high-resolution transmission electron microscope (TEM; JEOL JEM-3100FEF), and FTIR spectrometer (Bruker IFS 66v/S). In the fiscal year of 2012, Instrument Center accepted more than 90 applications from institutions outside IMS. Instrument Center also maintains helium liquefiers in the both campus and provides liquid helium to users. Liquid nitrogen is also provided as general coolants used in many laboratories in the Institute. The staffs of Instrument Center provide consultation for how to treat liquid helium, and provide various parts necessary for low-temperature experiments. Instrument Center supports also the Inter-University Network for Common Utilization of Research Equipments.



Figure 1. 600 MHz NMR spectrometer (JEOL JNM-ECA600).



Figure 2. Pulse ESR for Q-band (Bruker E680).



Figure 3. Raman microscope (Renishaw INVIA REFLEX532).

Equipment Development Center

KATOH, Masahiro	Director
MIZUTANI, Nobuo	Technical Associate
AOYAMA, Masaki	Technical Associate
YANO, Takayuki	Technical Associate
KONDOU, Takuhiko	Technical Associate
YOSHIDA, Hisashi	Technical Associate
UTCHIYAMA, Kouichi	Technical Associate
TOYODA, Tomonori	Technical Associate
NAGATA, Masaaki	Technical Associate
TAKADA, Noriko	Technical Associate
SUGITO, Shouji	Technical Fellow
WADA, Terumi	Technical Fellow
URANO, Hiroko	Secretary



Researches and developments of novel instruments demanded in the forefront of molecular science, including their design and fabrication, are the missions of this center. Technical staffs in the three work sections, mechanics, electronics and glass works are engaged in developing state-of-the-art experimental instruments, in collaboration with scientists. We expanded our service to other universities and research institutes since 2005, to contribute to the molecular science community and to improve the technology level of the center staffs. A few selected examples of our recent developments are described below.

Fabrication of Ellipsoidal Reflector for Inverse Photoelectron Spectroscopy

We have successfully fabricated the Ellipsoidal Reflector for Inverse Photoelectron Spectroscopy as shown in Figure 1. The surface of this mirror should have a form accuracy of 1 μm and high precision a roughness of 10 nm, because it is used for collecting ultraviolet light. For a fabrication with a lower precision level, a CNC Turning Center or Machining Center is used. After the machining, mirror surface with less than R_a 100 μm surface roughness is obtained by hand lapping. However, in this case, a high precision machining is needed. So we fabricated it using the High Precision Turning Machine at National Astronomical Observatory of Japan. The mirror has an asymmetric structure with some holes, which are used to set samples and irradiate electron beam. It was expected that this structure would cause a vibration during the machining and consequently degradations of the form accuracy and the surface state. To avoid this, we worked with an extremely



Figure 1. Ellipsoidal Reflector for Inverse Photoelectron Spectroscopy.

low rotation speed. As a result, the mirror surface with a roughness of R_a 5.8 nm could be successfully obtained as shown in Figure 2.

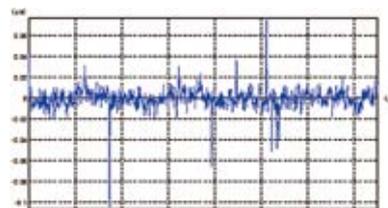


Figure 2. Surface roughness of Ellipsoidal Reflector measured with Laser Probe 3D Measuring Instrument.

Development of Two-Step High Voltage Pulse Generator with the Fast Rise Time

We have developed a two-step high voltage pulse generator having nanoseconds rise time, which is required for the generation of electric fields in time-of-flight mass spectrometry measurements. Figure 3 shows the simplified circuit schematic of the design. The pulse generator is composed of two set of adjustable high voltage power supply and high speed, high voltage switch. The control signals for these high voltage switches are derived from two monostable multivibrator circuits. The apparatus provides a negative step pulse with maximum amplitude of -500 V and a positive step pulse with maximum amplitude of 4.5 kV continuously. The negative pulse width is adjustable from 650 ns to 6 μs , and the positive pulse width is variable from 5 μs to 50 μs . A typical output voltage pulse waveform is shown in Figure 4.

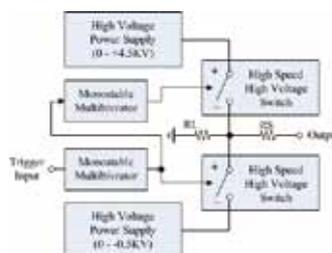


Figure 3. Circuit schematic of the two-step high voltage pulse generator.

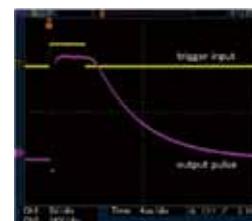


Figure 4. Input and Output pulse waveform.

Research Center for Computational Science

SAITO, Shinji	Director, Professor
EHARA, Masahiro	Professor
OKUMURA, Hisashi	Associate Professor
OONO, Hitoshi	Assistant Professor
ISHIDA, Tateki	Assistant Professor
KIM, Kang	Assistant Professor
FUKUDA, Ryoichi	Assistant Professor
ITOH, G. Satoru	Assistant Professor
MIZUTANI, Fumiyasu	Technical Associate
TESHIMA, Fumitsuna	Technical Associate
NAITO, Shigeki	Technical Associate
SAWA, Masataka	Technical Associate
IWAHASHI, Kensuke	Technical Associate
MATSUO, Jun-ichi	Technical Associate
NAGAYA, Takakazu	Technical Associate
TOYA, Akiko	Secretary
ISHIHARA, Mayumi	Secretary



Research Center for Computational Science provides state-of-the-art computational resources to academic researchers in molecular science and related fields, *e.g.* quantum chemistry, molecular simulations, and solid state physics. The computer systems consist of Fujitsu PRIMERGY RX300, PRIME HPC FX10 and PRIMERGY CX250 (since March 2013), SGI UV1000 (until March 2013) and UV2000 (since April 2013), and Hitachi SR16000 (until February 2013). Over 730 users in 182 project groups from a wide range of molecular science have used in 2012. Large scale calculations, for example the formation of fullerenes, conformation searches using non-Boltzmann sampling methods, and nonlinear spectroscopy of liquids, have been performed with the systems. The Center also provides a number of application programs, for example including Gaussian 09, GAMESS, Molpro, AMBER, and NAMD. The Center offers the Quantum Chemistry Litera-

ture Database, which has been developed by the Quantum Chemistry Database Group in collaboration with staff members of the Center. The latest release, QCLDB II Release 2009, contains 125,646 data of quantum chemical studies. Detailed information on the hardware and software at the Center is available on the web site (<http://ccportal.ims.ac.jp/>).

In addition to the provision of computational resources, the Center contributes to the so-called next-generation super-computer project which is conducted by the government. In 2010, Computational Material Science Initiative (CMSI) was established, after the research field which consists of molecular science, solid state physics, and material science was selected as one of the research fields which scientific breakthroughs are expected by using the next-generation super-computer. The Center contributes to CMSI by providing up to 20% of its computational resource.



Figure 1. Fujitsu PRIMERGY CX300.



Figure 2. SGI UV2000.

Okazaki Institute for Integrative Bioscience

AONO, Shigetoshi	Professor
KUWAJIMA, Kunihiro	Professor
KATO, Koichi	Professor
FUJII, Hiroshi	Associate Professor
KURAHASHI, Takuya	Assistant Professor
YOSHIOKA, Shiro	Assistant Professor
YAMAGUCHI, Takumi	Assistant Professor
NAKAMURA, Takashi	IMS Research Assistant Professor
SAWAI, Hitomi	IMS Research Assistant Professor
MURAKI, Norifumi	IMS Research Assistant Professor
CHEN, Jin	OIIB Research Assistant Professor
YAGI-UTSUMI, Maho	OIIB Research Assistant Professor
TANIZAWA, Misako	Secretary
TANAKA, Kei	Secretary



The main purpose of Okazaki Institute for Integrative Bioscience (OIIB) is to conduct interdisciplinary, molecular research on various biological phenomena such as signal transduction, differentiation and environmental response. OIIB, founded in April 2000, introduces cutting edge methodology from the physical and chemical disciplines to foster new trends in bioscience research. OIIB is a center shared by and benefited from all three institutes in Okazaki, thus encouraging innovative researches adequately in advance of academic and social demands. The research groups of three full professors and one associate professor who have the position in IMS join OIIB. The research activities of these groups are as follows.

Aono group is studying the bioinorganic chemistry of heme proteins that show a novel function. They elucidated the structure and function relationships of the heme-based sensor proteins in which a heme was the active site for sensing gas molecules such as CO and O₂. They are also studying the structure and function relationships of HrtR that is an heme-sensing transcriptional regulator responsible for heme homeostasis in *Lactococcus lactis*. Kato group is studying structure, dynamics, and interactions of biological macromolecules using nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) spectroscopy and other biophysical methods. In particular, they conducted studies aimed at elucidating the dynamic structures of glycoconjugates and proteins for integrative understanding of the mechanisms underlying their biological functions. In this year, they successfully determined quaternary structures of proteasome activators, revealed protein recognition modes of molecular chaperones, and characterized specific interactions of glycolipids with antibacterial peptides and intrinsically disordered proteins. Kuwajima group is studying mechanisms of *in vitro* protein folding and mechanisms of molecular chaperone function. Their goals are to elucidate the physical

principles by which a protein organizes its specific native structure from the amino acid sequence. In this year, they studied molecular mechanisms of the cytotoxicity of human α -lactalbumin made lethal to tumor cells (HAMLET) and other protein-oleic acid complexes, in which a protein folding intermediate forms a complex with oleic acid, and this complex has a unique apoptotic activity for the selective killing of tumor cells. Fujii group is studying molecular mechanisms of metalloenzymes, which are a class of biologically important macromolecules having various functions such as oxygen transport, electron transfer, oxygenation, and signal transduction, with synthetic model complexes for the active site of the metalloenzymes. In this year, they studied molecular mechanisms of metalloenzymes relating to monooxygenation reactions and denitification processes.

OIIB is conducting the research program, "Integrated Bioscience to Reveal the Entire Life System with Studies of Biofunctional Molecules" and "Research on the Molecular Mechanisms of Biological Responses toward Environmental- and Biological-molecules." In these research programs, the studies on the following subjects have been carried out: (i) functional analyses of higher-ordered biological phenomena, (ii) comprehensive screening of biofunctional molecules, (iii) computer simulations of higher-ordered biological systems and biofunctional molecules, (iv) molecular mechanisms of response to environmental molecules, of differentiation of germ cells, and of cellular stress-response and defense against stress, (v) studies on perturbation of biological functions induced by environmental molecules, (vi) studies on normal physiological functions regulated by biological molecules, and (vii) construction of integrated data base on the biological influences of environmental molecules.

Safety Office

UOZUMI, Yasuhiro	Director
TOMURA, Masaaki	Assistant Professor
TANAKA, Shoji	Assistant Professor
SUZUI, Mitsukazu	Technical Associate
NAGATA, Masaaki	Technical Associate
UEDA, Tadashi	Technical Associate
TAKAYAMA, Takashi	Technical Associate
SAKAI, Masahiro	Technical Associate
MAKITA, Seiji	Technical Associate
KONDO, Naonori	Technical Associate
ONITAKE, Naoko	Secretary
TSURUTA, Yumiko	Secretary



The Safety Office was established in April 2004. The mission of the Office is to play a principal role in the institute to secure the safety and health of the staffs by achieving a comfortable workplace environment, and improvement of the working conditions. In concrete terms, it carries out planning, work instructions, fact-findings, and other services for safety and health in the institute. The Office is comprised of the following staffs: The Director of the Office, Safety-and-Health

Administrators, Safety Office Personnel, Operational Chiefs and other staff members appointed by the Director General. The Safety-and-Health Administrators patrol the laboratories in the institute once every week, and check whether the laboratory condition is kept sufficiently safe and comfortable to conduct researches. The Office also edits the safety manuals and gives safety training courses, for Japanese and foreign researchers.

SUPPORTING STAFF

Public Affairs Office

OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro
HARADA, Miyuki

Head
Technical Associate

NAKAMURA, Rie

Technical Fellow

It is increasingly important for an institution conducting basic reach like IMS to communicate its objective, function, and activities not only to members of the scientific community, but also to ordinary people in society. For this mission, Public Affairs Office conducts various operations. They include: 1) publishing several periodicals printed in Japanese or English, such as activity report, annual review, IMS letters, and brochures, 2) maintaining and renovating the homepage of the Institute, 3) managing the press releases to presenting recent

achievements, 4) maintaining the exhibition room and managing laboratory tours by visitors to facilities in IMS. It is also in charge of organizing Molecular Science Forum, a lectureship held trimonthly for providing variety of lectures on interesting scientific topics to people living in Okazaki city. In addition, to cultivate scientific literacy and adoration to science, in particular, among younger generation, Public Affairs Office participates to several activities co-jointly held by educational organizations in the city.

Archives

OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro
MINAMINO, Satoshi

Head
Technical Associate

SUZUKI, Satomi

Secretary

IMS was founded in 1975, following the incubation period of 14 years since the term “molecular science” was officially used for the first time in Japanese community of chemistry and physics. Archives of IMS, established in early 2006, have been collecting mainly the important materials in such an early

period around the foundation of IMS. At present, 7 hundreds of archives have been preserved. Among them, documents and publications have been photo-copied and converted to digital files or microfilms.

Technical Division

SUZUI, Mitsukazu
YAMANAKA, Takaya
OMARU, Tadakazu
MIZUNO, Hitoshi

Head
Technical Associate
Technical Fellow
Technical Fellow

Information Office

OHHARA, Kyoko
SUGIYAMA, Kayoko
TSURUTA, Yumiko
KAMO, Kyoko

Secretary
Secretary
Secretary
Secretary

Secretary for Director-General

MIZUNO, Hisayo

Secretary

The Technical Division is an organization of the technical staff which supports research facilities of IMS. The technical staffs are assigned to support the research by using their professional skills of mechanical engineering, electrical engineering, instrumental analysis, optical technology, computer engineering, cryogenic technology, and the SOR technology, *etc.*

In addition, the Technical Division supports IMS facilities

by managing Safety Office, Research groups, Public Affairs Office, Archives and Information Office.

The annual meeting for technical staff of research Institute and Universities was organized in 1975 and since then the meeting has been regularly held every year. We aim toward a higher technology and exchange discussion concerning the various technical problems related to our technology.



(b) Extreme Photonics

Institute for Molecular Science has a long-standing tradition of promoting spectroscopy and dynamics of molecules and molecular assemblies. Accordingly, photo-molecular science is one of the major disciplines in molecular science. This field is not confined in the traditional spectroscopy, but makes solid basis for other disciplines including nanoscience and bioscience, *etc.* Therefore, continuing developments in spectroscopy and microscopy are vital to enhance our abilities to elucidate more complex systems in time and spatial domains.

In order to achieve full developments of photo-molecular science, we need to pursue three branches in developing: (1) new light source, (2) new spatio-temporally resolved spectroscopy, and (3) new methods to control atomic and molecular dynamics. Since 2005, we have started the program of “Extreme Photonics” in collaboration with the RIKEN institute. Currently 6 groups in IMS are involved in this program, and the specific research titles are as follows:

(1) Development of new light sources

TAIRA, Takunori	Micro Solid-State Photonics
FUJI, Takao	Coherent Synthesis of Femtosecond Pulses over the UV-IR Range
KATOH, Masahiro	Coherent Synchrotron Radiation

(2) Development of new spatio-temporally resolved spectroscopy

OKAMOTO, Hiromi	Development of Extreme Time-Resolved Near-Field Spectroscopy
-----------------	--

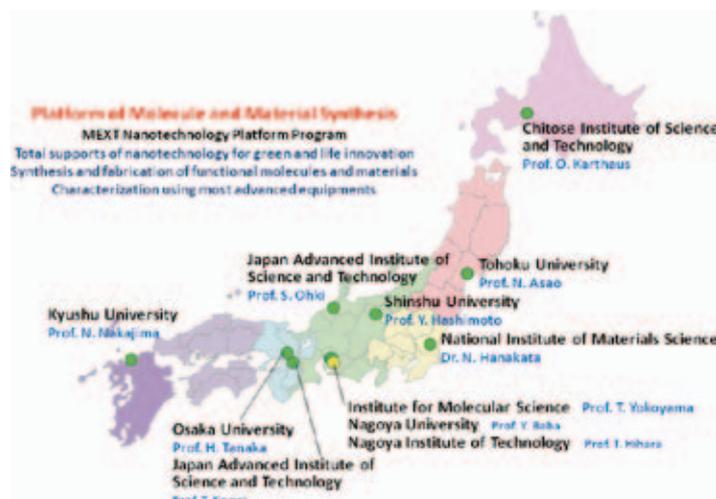
(3) Development of new methods to control atomic and molecular dynamics

OHMORI, Kenji	Development of Attosecond Coherent Control and Its Applications
OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro	Quantum-State Manipulation of Molecular Motions by Intense Coherent Laser Pulses

(c) MEXT Nanotechnology Platform Program Platform of Molecule and Material Synthesis

Since July 2012, Nanotechnology Platform Program supported by Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science and Technology has been conducted in order to promote public usage of various nanotechnology facilities. This program will continue until March 2022 and consists of three platforms of nanostructure analysis, nanoprocessing, and molecule and material synthesis, together with the management center of the platforms. Each platform constitutes of about ten organizations all over Japan. IMS conducts a representative core organization of the Molecule and Material Synthesis Platform. All the organizations in this platform are shown in Figure. In this

platform, to promote green and life innovation researches using nanotechnology related techniques not only for universities and government institutes but also for private companies, we will open various kinds of our facilities with total supports including molecular synthesis, materials fabrications, characterization, data analysis and scientific discussion. We will encourage applications not only to each element, but to combined usage of several supporting elements for biotechnology and green chemistry. In IMS, the number of accepted proposals amounted 119 (excluding applications from IMS) and the total number of days used for the supports is 731.



List of Supports in IMS

Supporting Element		Responsible Persons		Charging Persons	Remarks
Platform Management		T. Yokoyama Y. Kaneko		Y. Funaki Y. Toyama	
Organization Management in IMS		T. Yokoyama			
Electron Microscopy	300kV Transmission Electron Microscopy	Y. Ohshima		M. Saito	
	Field Emission Scanning Electron Microscopy Focus Ion Beam Processing			S. Nakao	
UVSOR Synchrotron Radiation	Scanning Transmission X-Ray Microscopy	M. Katoh	N. Kosugi	T. Ohgashi	From Apr. 2013
	X-Ray Magnetic Circular Dichroism		T. Yokoyama	T. Nakagawa Y. Takagi	From Apr. 2013
Molecular Properties	Electron Spectroscopy for Chemical Analysis	Y. Ohshima	N. Kosugi	M. Sakai	
	Electron Spin Resonance		T. Nakamura	K. Furukawa M. Fujiwara	
	Superconducting Quantum Interference Device		Y. Ohshima	M. Fujiwara	From Apr. 2013
	Microscopic Raman Spectroscopy		H. Yamamoto	K. Yamamoto M. Uruichi	
	Fourier Transform Far Infrared Spectroscopy				
920 MHz NMR	Solutions	Y. Ohshima	K. Kato	T. Yamaguchi M. Nakano	800 and 600MHz NMR will be supplied in 2013
	Solids		K. Nishimura	M. Nakano	
Functional Molecular Synthesis and Molecular Device Fabrication	Organic Thin Film Solar Cells	T. Yokoyama	M. Hiramoto	T. Kaji	
	Organic Field Effect Transistors		H. Yamamoto	K. Yamamoto M. Uruichi	
	Molecular Catalysts		M. Tada		
	Functional Organic Synthesis		H. Sakurai		
	Functional Metal Complex Synthesis		T. Nagata		
	Large Scale Quantum Mechanical Calculations		M. Ehara		

(d) Inter-University Network for Efficient Utilization of Research Equipments

It is highly important to improve the supporting environment for research and education in the field of science and engineering. Nowadays, advanced research instruments are indispensable for conducting research and education in high standard. To install such sophisticated instruments, significant amount of budgets is necessary. In 2007, for constructing a national-wide network to provide the easy access to high-level equipments to researchers and students in universities all over Japan, the 5 year project "Functioning of Inter-University Network for Efficient Utilization of Chemical Research Equipments," was launched. The network maintains an internet machine-time reservation and charging system by the help of equipment managers and accounting sections in each university. More than 50 universities all over Japan have been participating to the network. They are grouped into 12 regions

and in each region the regional committee discusses and determines the operation of regional network system with the hub university chairing. There is no barrier for every user to access to any universities beyond his/her regional group. From 2009, the registered equipments are open to the researchers and students of every public and private universities. Since 2010, the project name has been changed as "Inter-University Network for Efficient Utilization of Research Equipments," still keeping the original strategy and stable functioning. In July 2013, the number of user registrants amounts to more than 9000 in 113 universities/institutions covering more than 2000 laboratories in Japan. Usage of the network reaches to a few thousands per month since April 2010, and keeps growing in numbers.

(e) Consortium for Photon Science and Technology (C-PhoST)

In order to establish strong bases in the research and education in optical science, a new 10-year program “Photon Frontier Network” has been started in 2008 by the Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science and Technology (MEXT). Consortium for Photon Science and Technology (C-PhoST) is the one of two research consortia of Photon Frontier Network. It is composed of 4 Core Organizations headed by Principal Investigators (written in parentheses): Osaka University (R. Kodama), JAEA (A. Sugiyama), Kyoto University (S. Noda)

and Institute for Molecular Science (K. Ohmori). The major strength of this Consortium is the collaboration between the specialists in three fields: High power lasers, semiconductor lasers, and coherent control. Emphasis is placed in the education to foster young researchers capable of taking leaderships in scientific projects through participation to the forefront researches taking place at C-PhoST and also participation to international collaboration activities.

(f) Quantum Beam Technology Program

Quantum Beam Technology Program of MEXT/JST is aimed to develop technologies and applications of quantum beams such as photon beam, electron/positron beam, neutron beam, ion beam and so on produced by particle accelerators. This program is also aimed to train and educate young researchers and students in this research field. We proposed a development study using the UVSOR accelerators, “Light source development study using electron storage ring and laser” in collaboration with Nagoya University and Kyoto University. Graduate students of SOKENDAI and Nagoya University and a few postdoctoral fellows would be involved in this study. This proposal was approved in 2008 as a five year program.

Under the support of this program, we have developed technologies to produce coherent light beam in the terahertz and the vacuum ultra-violet ranges using the UVSOR-III electron storage ring and lasers. By injecting a laser beam into the UVSOR-III electron storage ring, a density modulation at

the radiation wavelength on the electron beam circulating in the storage ring can be produced. Such an electron beam emits coherent synchrotron radiation at the wavelength and its harmonics.

We have modified the configuration of the storage ring to produce a space for this development. We have constructed a new optical klystron type undulator system and two new beam-lines to extract the terahertz light and the VUV light. We have reinforced the laser system which is synchronized with the electron acceleration. These developments and constructions were completed. Some application experiments using these coherent light beams were tested. We continue developments towards users facility.

During these five years, 5 post-doctoral fellows and 6 graduate students joined this research. Two of the students got PhD and both of them have started working in the field of quantum beam technology as researchers.

Okazaki Conference

The 72nd Okazaki Conference Ultimate Control of Coherence

(January 8–10, 2013)

Organizers: K. Ohmori (*IMS*), Y. Ohshima (*IMS*)

Invited Oversea Lecturers: W. C. Campbell (*UCLA*), G. Pupillo (*Univ. Strasbourg*), S. Jochim (*Univ. Heidelberg*), P. Hommelhoff (*MPI, Garching*), G. Engel (*Univ. Chicago*)

The 72nd Okazaki Conference, designated as “Ultimate Control of Coherence,” was held on January 8–10, 2013 at the Okazaki Conference Center. Following the celebrated tradition of the preceding Okazaki Conferences, of which origin dated back to just after the foundation of IMS, the conference focused on the topic that is emerging as a fundamental issue in the field of molecular science and related research area. This time, 20 invited lectures (including those given by 5 oversea lecturers) represented cutting-edge researches addressing the essential questions:

- 1) How far can we push the limit of control over quantum mechanical systems?
- 2) What is the possible impact of such an unprecedented control, *e.g.*, onto fundamental physics, quantum computation, and other application?
- 3) What is the strategy to share a unified aspect in control of

coherence between diverse systems and disciplines, *e.g.*, ultracold physics and ultrafast chemistry?

- 4) How far can we extend the boundary for implication of coherence to complex systems?

Fifty-nine participants contributed to and enjoyed with extensive discussions on the questions.

It was to be most notable that all the oversea lecturers are still in the age of thirties yet have already made outstanding achievements in the field of research. The abroad frameworks that enable to foster such young bright “stars” will be a good model for improving the Japanese research community. It was recognized by most of the precipitants that the conference was unique as promoting concentrated discussions on creation, observation, and manipulation of coherence in the diverged research areas, and it surely provided us a unified concept that overpasses the various disciplines. At the conference dinner held in the Okazaki New Grand Hotel, many addressed a notion that new friendship among people working in diverse fields will be the driving force to lead to innovative researches. We are very much confident that the present conference was the platform to ignite such friendship.



Joint Studies Programs

As one of the important functions of an inter-university research institute, IMS facilitates joint studies programs for which funds are available to cover the costs of research expenses as well as the travel and accommodation expenses of individuals. Proposals from domestic scientists are reviewed and selected by an interuniversity committee.

(1) Special Projects

A. Development of Polarized Quantum Beam Sources and their Applications to Molecular Science

KATO, Masahiro (*IMS*)
 KOBAYASHI, Kensei (*Yokohama Natl. Univ.*)
 YAMAMOTO, Naoto (*Nagoya Univ.*)
 SODA, Kazuo (*Nagoya Univ.*)
 AKITSU, Takashiro (*Tokyo Univ. Sci.*)
 KIMURA, Shin-ichi (*IMS*)

By using particle accelerator technologies, polarized quantum beams of various kinds can be produced. At the UVSOR facility, circular polarized coherent synchrotron radiation ranging from visible to deep UV can be produced by using resonator free electron laser.¹⁾ We have demonstrated that such polarized radiation is a powerful tool for molecular science.^{2,3)} In this joint study program, we are developing techniques to produce polarized quantum beams of various kinds and explore their applications.

It was successfully demonstrated at UVSOR to produce circular VUV light beam by using a technique called Coherent Harmonic Generation (CHG).⁴⁾ Towards higher intensity, a new undulator system called optical klystron was developed and installed in the ring. The generation of CHG was already confirmed. The ordinary undulator radiation itself is also useful for experiments that requires wide tunability of the wavelength from UV to VUV but does not require very high intensity. Some experiments utilizing these polarized lights have started.

It was also successfully demonstrated at UVSOR to produce a polarized gamma-ray source by using a technique called Laser Compton Scattering (LCS). Laser photons are injected to the electron beam and are scattered off, and they are converted to gamma-rays via inverse Compton scattering process.⁵⁾ The polarity of the gamma-rays can be changed by changing that of the laser photons. The possible applications are now being explored.

In Nagoya University, a polarized electron source has been developed based on an electron gun technology using GaAs

photocathode. The spin polarization higher than 90% has been demonstrated.⁶⁾ In collaboration with Nagoya University, a spin polarized electron source is now under commissioning at UVSOR. Some experiments on bio-molecular science and on inverse photoelectron spectroscopy are under preparation.



Figure 1. Spin polarized electron gun under commissioning at UVSOR.

References

- 1) M. Hosaka, S. Koda, M. Katoh, J. Yamazaki, K. Hayashi, Y. Takashima, T. Gejo and H. Hama, *Nucl. Instrum. Methods Phys. Res., Sect. A* **483**, 146–151 (2002).
- 2) J. Takahashi, H. Shinojima, M. Seyama, Y. Ueno, T. Kaneko, K. Kobayashi, H. Mita, M. Adachi, M. Hosaka and M. Katoh, *Int. J. Mol. Sci.* **10**, 3044–3064 (2009).
- 3) T. Nakagawa, T. Yokoyama, M. Hosaka and M. Katoh, *Rev. Sci. Instrum.* **78**, 023907 (2007).
- 4) M. Labat, M. Hosaka, M. Shimada, M. Katoh and M. E. Couprie, *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **101**, 164803 (2008).
- 5) Y. Taira, M. Adachi, H. Zen, T. Tanikawa, M. Hosaka, Y. Takashima, N. Yamamoto, K. Soda and M. Katoh, *Nucl. Instrum. Methods Phys. Res., Sect. A* **637**, 5116–5119 (2011).
- 6) N. Yamamoto, X. G. Jin, A. Mano, T. Ujihara, Y. Takeda, S. Okumi, T. Nakanishi, T. Yasue, T. Koshikawa, T. Ohshima, T. Saka and H. Horinaka, *J. Phys.: Conf. Series* **298**, 012017 (2011).

B. Development of Wavelength Selective Organic Solar Cells

TANAKA, Motohiko (*Chubu Univ.*)

HIRAMOTO, Masahiro (*IMS*)

SATO, Motoyasu (*Chubu Univ.*)

MIYAMOTO, Jun-ichi (*Chubu Univ.*)

KATO, Akira (*Chubu Univ.*)

KAJI, Toshihiko (*IMS*)

Silicon solar cell shades the vast area of lands eliminating the plants. The present project aims at new solar cell system symbiotic with plants, *i.e.*, agriculture (Figure 1). In this system, green-yellow wavelength region for which the photosynthesis of plants does not use is selected by the diffraction grating and focused to the array of several tens microns-wide stripe-type organic solar cells (OSC). Thus, total system has transparent characteristics for plants.

Three research elements are required to construct the present system. (1) Development of wavelength selective (green-yellow region) OSC. (2) Optimization of arrangement of solar cell devices having branch structure similar to the plants. (3) Development of the photocurrent extraction system with a small loss from circuit network connecting the vast number of cells. Research elements (1) and (3) relating to development of OSC and trial manufacture of circuit connecting many OSCs are studied by the present special project.

Trial manufacture of circuit connecting many OSCs is now in progress. Since each cell can generate only small photovoltage and output power is strongly dependent on the irradiated solar light conditions which are easily changed in the

system structure (Figure 1), power loss is very large in the simply connected circuit. To overcome this problem, new type of circuit of theoretically zero loss, which utilizes flash memory, is now under designing based on the photovoltaic characteristics of OSC fabricated in IMS (Hiramoto G).

Next year, in order to utilize the green-yellow light, the system combining the micro diffraction grating array with stripe-type OSCs will be designed. On the other hand, OSC which selectively absorbs only green-yellow solar light will be developed.

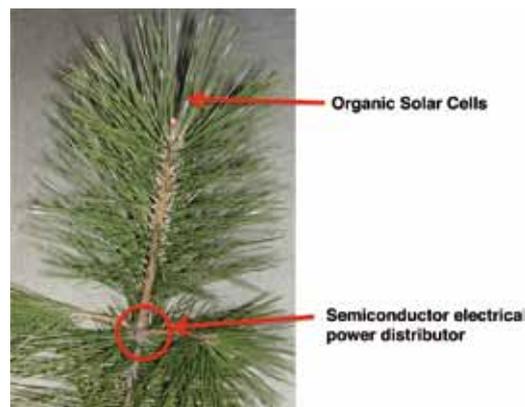


Figure 1. Concept of new plant-like organic solar cell system symbiotic with plants. A vast number of stripe-type organic solar cells only absorb green-yellow wavelength region was connected. Semiconductor power distributor extracts and accumulates the electricity from each cell elements and accumulates the electricity. This system has transparent characteristics for the photosynthesis, namely, symbiotic with natural plants and agriculture.

(2) Research Symposia

(From Oct. 2012 to Sep. 2013)

Dates	Theme	Chair
Oct. 11–12, 2012	Novel Light Generation and Materials Science —Development of Precise Measurement and Manipulation	ASHIDA, Masaaki KATO, Masahiro
Nov. 24–26, 2012	Workshop of Quantum Dynamics and Quantum Walks	SHIKANO, Yutaka SEGAWA, Etsuo
Jan. 10–11, 2013	Prospects for Bio-Material Science	KATO, Reizo FUJII, Hiroshi
Jan. 17–19, 2013	The Present and the Future of Inorganic Chemistry: New Fields of Science Pioneered by Young Scientists	KITAGAWA, Susumu MASAOKA, Shigeyuki
Jan. 18–21, 2013	The 6-th Japan-China Joint Symposium on Functional Supramolecular Architectures	MAEDA, Hiromitsu JIANG, Donglin
Feb. 5–6, 2013	The Frontiers and Perspective of Biological Coordination Chemistry	AONO, Shigetoshi HAYASHI, Takashi ITO, Shinobu

PROGRAMS

Feb. 12–13, 2013	Advanced Laser Spectroscopy for Expanding Molecular Science	OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro
Mar. 13–14, 2013	Functions of Metal Complexes Derived from Novel Structural Changes	MURAHASHI, Tetsuro
Apr. 4– 6, 2013	Fundamentals and Applications of Laser Filaments	TERASAKI, Akira WÖSTE, Ludger FUJI, Takao
May. 25–26, 2013	Hierarchical Molecular Dynamics: From Ultrafast Spectroscopy to Single Molecule Measurements	TAHARA, Tahei SAITO, Shinji
Jun. 13–15, 2013	Japan-China Joint Coordination Chemistry Symposium for Young Scientists on Advanced Coordination Materials	UENO, Takafumi MURAHASHI, Tetsuro
Aug. 2– 4, 2013	IMS Workshop on Advanced Spectroscopy of Correlated Materials (ASCM 13)	MIYAZAKI, Hidetoshi KIMURA, Shin-ichi

(3) Numbers of Joint Studies Programs

Categories	Oct. 2012–Mar. 2013	Apr. 2013–Sep. 2013	Total
Special Projects	0	2	2
Research Symposia	8	4	12
Research Symposia for Young Researchers	0	1	1
Cooperative Research	72	32	104
Use of Facility	Instrument Center	14	61
	Equipment Development Center	9	13
Use of UVSOR Facility	80	71	151
Use of Facility Program of the Computer Center			190*

* from April 2012 to March 2013

Collaboration Programs

(a) International Inter-Institutional Collaboration Program

We have several inter-institutional collaboration programs in molecular science with leading universities and institutes in foreign countries as follows:

Institution	Period	Main Programs
Institute of Chemistry Chinese Academy of Sciences (ICCAS)	2013. 9–2018. 9	IMS Asian CORE Program
Korea Advanced Institute of Science and Technology (KAIST)	2012. 9–2016. 9	IMS Asian CORE Program
Institute of Atomic and Molecular Sciences (IAMS), Taiwan	2011. 2–2014. 2	IMS Asian CORE Program
Freie Universität Berlin (FUB), Germany	2013. 7–2016. 7	International Collaboration Programs
École Nationale Supérieure de Chimie de Paris (ENSCP)	2009.10–2014.10	IMS-IIP-L
The Korean Chemical Society, Physical Chemistry Division	2010.11–2014.11	Workshop
Indian Association for the Cultivation of Science (IACS)	2013. 3–2017. 3	IMS-IIP
Joint Institute for Laboratory Astrophysics, Colorado (JILA)	2008.10–2013.10	International Collaboration Programs

(b) IMS-Asian Core Program “Molecular Science in East Asian Region toward Post-Nano-Science”

In 2006, Institute for Molecular Science (IMS) started Asian Core Program on “Frontiers of material, photo- and theoretical molecular sciences” (2006–2011). This program, which was sponsored by Japan Society for the Promotion of Science (JSPS), aimed to develop a new frontier in the molecular sciences and to foster the next generation of leading researchers through the collaboration and exchange among IMS and core Asian institutions: Institute of Chemistry, Chinese Academy of Science (ICCAS, China); The College of Natural Science, Korea Advanced Institute of Science and Technology (KAIST, Korea); and Institute of Atomic and Molecular Sciences, Academia Sinica (AIMS, Taiwan). After this JSPS

Asian Core Program was successfully completed in March 2011, we have launched IMS Asian Core Program on “Molecular Science in East Asian Region toward Post-Nano-Science” to further promote collaborations with these four key institutes. Within the framework of this IMS Asian Core Program, an educational program, Asian Winter School, with three key institutes are planned within JFY 2013. In addition, several international seminars and collaborations which were spun off from the previous JSPS Asian Core Program are also in progress within the frame work of IMS International Collaboration and so on.

(c) Exchange Program for East Asian Young Researchers “Improvement of Fundamental Research Base for Environmental and Energy Problems”

At the Second East Asia Summit (EAS), held in January 2007, Mr. Shinzo Abe, Prime Minister of Japan, announced a plan to invite about 6,000 young people to Japan mainly from the EAS member states every year for the next five years. Based on this plan, the Government of Japan has launched the Japan-East Asia Network of Exchange for Students and Youths

(JENESYS) Programme, under which it is conducting a variety of exchange activities. As a part of the JENESYS Programme, the Japan Society for the Promotion of Science (JSPS) and Japan Student Services Organization (JASSO) have launched the “Exchange Program for East Asian Young Researchers.” Aimed at promoting researcher exchanges with East Asian

PROGRAMS

countries, this program supports initiatives by Japanese universities and research institutions to invite young researchers (JSPS) and graduate students (JASSO) from those countries. By supporting exchange programs implemented by Japanese universities and research institutions, the “Exchange Program for East Asian Young Researchers” works to establish and expand networks with researchers mainly from Asian countries. It also helps to develop high-caliber human resources and to create a regional science and technology community. IMS is a center of the basic research of physical/chemistry fields in Japan and has a role for the center of both domestic

and international collaboration. From 2008, IMS has organized the JENESYS program for chemistry/physics fields. IMS provides the opportunity for young researchers from Asian countries to stay in the laboratories related to the basic research for environmental and energy problem. Through the experience, we encourage them to continue the basic research in their own countries as well as to build up the future collaboration. IMS welcomed totally 15 young researchers in 2012 season from Thailand, Indonesia, Malaysia, Vietnam, Philippines, and India.



MOROKUMA, Keiji
Professor Emeritus

Person of Cultural Merit in 2012

Professor Emeritus Keiji Morokuma was selected as a "Person of Cultural Merit in 2012" for his outstanding contributions to the theoretical studies for complex molecular systems. He has been developing various novel theoretical and computational methods, for example energy decomposition analysis and ONIOM method, and elucidating structures, reaction mechanisms and functions of complicated real molecular systems. He also proposed the formation mechanisms of fullerenes and carbon nanotubes by combining electronic structure theory and molecular dynamics simulations. We hope that Professor Morokuma continues to do active researches as an international top leader in theoretical and computational molecular science.

NAGASE, Shigeru
Professor Emeritus

Chemical Society of Japan Award in 2013

"Theory and Computation for Constructing Molecules Characteristic of Heavier Elements and Nanostructures"

Professor Emeritus Shigeru Nagase received a Chemical Society of Japan Award in 2013 for his achievements of "Theory and Computation for Constructing Molecules Characteristic of Heavier Elements and Nanostructures." Professor Nagase has made various contributions in theoretical and computational chemistry. He has presented fundamental rules to explain why heavier main elements provide bonds and structures that differ from those formed by second-row elements represented by carbon. He has performed pioneering studies on nanomolecular systems, for example the determination of the structures and electronic properties of endohedral metallofullerenes. In addition, he contributed to the acceleration of electronic structure calculations by developing new theoretical and computational methods. As described above, Professor Nagase has been playing an important role in theoretical and computational chemistry.

YANAI, Takeshi
Theoretical and Computational
Molecular Science

The 2013 International Academy of Quantum Molecular Science Medal

"For His Development of Novel Approaches to Incorporate Dynamical Correlation into DMRG Using Canonical Transformation Theory"

Associate Professor Takeshi Yanai was awarded the 2013 medal by International Academy of Quantum Molecular Science for his development of novel approaches to incorporate dynamical correlation into DMRG using canonical transformation theory.

TADA, Mizuki
Materials Molecular Science

Chemical Society of Japan Award for Outstanding Young Women Chemists

"Molecular-Level Design and Visualization of Structures and Catalytic Functions on Solid Surfaces"

Professor Mizuki Tada was awarded the Chemical Society of Japan Award for Outstanding Young Women Chemists. The award was newly founded by Chemical Society of Japan in 2012 to promote women's participation in the field of chemistry. Women researchers under age of 40 who made a leading contribution to the chemistry is rewarded as role models for female researchers. Prof. Tada's achievements on "Molecular-Level Design and Visualization of Structures and Catalytic Functions on Solid Surfaces" were highly evaluated and the society decided that Prof. Tada deserves the award.

YAMANE, Hiroyuki
Photo-Molecular Science

Young Researcher Award from National Institutes of Natural Sciences

"Systematic Study on Electronic Properties of Nano-Scale Organic Solids by Using Synchrotron Radiation"

ISHIZUKI, Hideki
Laser Research Center
for Molecular Science

Laser Society of Japan Accomplishment Award (Progress Award)

"Efficient Optical Parametric Oscillation with 0.5J-Class Output by Using a 10-mm-Thick PPMgLN Device"

FURUKAWA, Ko
Materials Molecular Science

SEST Young Investigator Award

"Advanced ESR Study of Clarification of Mechanism for Organic Functional Materials"

OSAKO, Takao
Life and Coordination-Complex
Molecular Science

Shionogi Award in Synthetic Organic Chemistry in Japan (2012)

"Development of Asymmetric Flow Organic Transformation with Polymer-Supported Chiral Copper Catalysts"

AWARDS

HAMASAKA, Go
Life and Coordination-Complex
Molecular Science

Nagoya University Ishida Award
“Development of New Catalytic Systems Based on Control of Reaction Environments”

HIGASHIBAYASHI, Shuhei
Research Center of Integrative
Molecular Systems

Incentive Award in Synthetic Organic Chemistry, Japan
“Synthesis of Bowl-Shaped π -Conjugated Buckybowls”
Sumitomo Chemical Award in Synthetic Organic Chemistry, Japan
“Development of Three-Dimensional π -Conjugated Heterocyclic Compounds”

Visitors from abroad are always welcome at IMS and they have always played an important role in the research activities of the Institute. The foreign scientists who visited IMS during the past year (September 2012–August 2013) are listed below.

(1) Attendance at an Okazaki Conference

Prof. Campbell Wesley C	Univ. of California	U.S.A.	Jan. '13
Prof. Pupillo Guido	Univ. de Strasbourg	Italy	Jan. '13
Prof. Engel Gregory S	Univ. of Chicago	U.S.A.	Jan. '13
Prof. Jochim Selim	Univ. of Heidelberg	Germany	Jan. '13
Prof. Hommelhoff Peter	Max-Planck-Inst. für Quantenoptik	Germany	Jan. '13

(2) MONKASHO (Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science and Technology, Japan) or JSPS (Japan Society for the Promotion of Science) Invited Fellow

Dr. Ibraheem Yousef	Synchrotron-light for Experimental Sci. and Applications in the Middle East	Jordan	Jan. '13–Feb. '13
Mr. ABU-HANIYI Ta'er	Synchrotron-light for Experimental Sci. and Applications in the Middle East	Jordan	Feb. '13

(3) IMS Visiting Professor or Associate Professor from Abroad

Prof. Hitchcock P.Adam	McMaster Univ.	Canada	Oct. '12 Nov. '12
Prof. Piecuch Piotr	Michigan State Univ.	U.S.A.	Feb. '13–Mar. '13

(4) JSPS Post-Doctoral or Ronpaku Fellow

Prof. Papoff Francesco	Univ. of Strathclyde	Italy	Oct. '12
Prof. Hourahine Benjamin	Univ. of Strathclyde	U.K.	Oct. '12
Mr. McArthur Duncan	Univ. of Strathclyde	U.K.	Oct. '12
Prof. Papoff Francesco	Univ. of Strathclyde	U.K.	Jun. '13
Prof. Hourahine Benjamin	Univ. of Strathclyde	U.K.	Jun. '13
Prof. McArthur Duncan	Univ. of Strathclyde	U.K.	Jun. '13

(5) IMS Visiting Scientist

Ms. Xia Miao	Fudan Univ.	China	Sep. '12
Ms. Ge Qingqin	Fudan Univ.	China	Sep. '12
Dr. Kityakarn Sutasinee	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	Sep. '12
Mr. Xu Fei	Sun Yat-sen Univ.	China	Sep. '12
Mr. Kumar Sudipta Manna	Mahidol Univ.	India	Oct. '12–Dec. '12
Mr. Tsai I-Chang	Natl. Univ. of Kaohsiung	Taiwan	Oct. '12–Dec. '12
Ms. Khuntawee Wasinee	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Oct. '12–Mar. '13
Dr. Tran Quang	Hanoi Univ. of Sci. and Tech (HUST)	Vietnam	Oct. '12–Dec. '12
Ms. Lee Eun	Sungkyunkwan Univ.	Korea	Nov. '12–Jan. '13
Ms. Wapeesittipan Pattama	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Nov. '12–Jan. '13
Mr. Chen Lipeng	Nanyang Tech Univ.	China	Nov. '12–Dec. '12
Dr. Wang Yu-Ting	Natl. Chiao-Tung Univ.	Taiwan	Nov. '12–Jan. '13
Mr. Gouk Shoiou Wah	Univ. of Malaysia	Malaysia	Nov. '12–Jan. '13
Dr. Canalias Carlota	KTH Royal Inst. of Tech.	Sweden	Nov. '12
Dr. Chiang Hsin-lin	Natl. Tsing Hua Univ.	Taiwan	Nov. '12–Dec. '12
Prof. Hu Chin-Kun	Inst. of Phys. Academia Sinica	Taiwan	Dec. '12
Ms. Pongpipatt Paweena	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Dec. '12–Feb. '13
Prof. Szwaj Christophe	Univ. des Sci. et Tech. de Lille	France	Dec. '12
Prof. Roussel Eleonore	Univ. des Sci. et Tech. de Lille	France	Dec. '12
Mr. Ungelenk Peter	Tech. Univ. Dortmund	Germany	Dec. '12
Mr. Xu Haichao	Fudan Univ.	China	Dec. '12
Mr. Ge Qingqin	Fudan Univ.	China	Dec. '12
Prof. Ahn Tae Kyu	Sungkyunkwan Univ.	Korea	Jan. '13
Mr. Jung Sung Won	Pohang Univ. of Sci. and Tech.	Korea	Jan. '13–Feb. '13
Mr. Shin Woojong	Pohang Univ. of Sc. and Tech.	Korea	Jan. '13–Feb. '13
Prof. Min Byeon Hun	Daegu Gyeongbuk Inst. of Sci. and Tech.	Korea	Jan. '13
Prof. Kwon Yong-Seung	Daegu Gyeongbuk Inst. of Sci. and Tech.	Korea	Jan. '13
Prof. Ahmad Dawod	Daegu Gyeongbuk Inst. of Sci. and Tech.	Korea	Jan. '13

LIST OF VISITING FOREIGN SCHOLARS

Prof. Lim Jong Kuk	Chosun Univ.	Korea	Jan. '13–Feb. '13
Ms. Jo Jihee	Chosun Univ.	Korea	Jan. '13–Feb. '13
Ms. Meeprasert Jittima	Natl. Nanotechnology Center	Thailand	Feb. '13
Dr. Hirunsit Pussana	Natl. Nanotechnology Center	Thailand	Feb. '13–Mar. '13
Prof. Friedlein Rainer	JAIST	Germany	Feb. '13
Prof. Hitchcock P.Adam	McMaster Univ.	Canada	Feb. '13–Mar. '13
Prof. Dong Yuping	Beijing Inst. of Tech.	China	Feb. '13
Prof. Han Jin Wook	Hanyang Univ.	Korea	Feb. '13
Prof. Loiseau Pascal	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris (Paris 6)	France	Feb. '13–Mar. '13
Mr. ILAS Simon	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris (Paris 6)	France	Feb. '13–Mar. '13
Mr. Hansen Jared	Michigan State Univ.	U.S.A.	Mar. '13
Dr. Yin Gung-Chian	Natl. Synchrotron Radiation Res. Center (NSRRC)	Taiwan	Mar. '13
Prof. Wei Der-Hsin	Natl. Synchrotron Radiation Res. Center (NSRRC)	Taiwan	Mar. '13
Prof. Hsu Yao-Jane	Natl. Synchrotron Radiation Res. Center (NSRRC)	Taiwan	Mar. '13
Dr. Arruna Dario	Univ. of Tasmania	Austraria	Mar. '13
Dr. Kuswik Piotr	Max-Planck-Inst. für Mikrostrukturphysik	Germany	Mar. '13–Apr. '13
Dr. Sikora Marcin	Max-Planck-Inst. für Mikrostrukturphysik	Germany	Mar. '13
Mr. Kemlin Vincent	Joseph Fourier Univ./Inst. NEEL	France	Mar. '13
Mr. Wang Yu-Fu	Tam Kang Univ.	Taiwan	Mar. '13
Prof. Chiou Jau-Wern	Natl. Univ. of Kaohsiung	Taiwan	Mar. '13
Prof. Pong Way-Faung	Tam Kang Univ.	Taiwan	Mar. '13
Mr. Dabrowski Maciej	Max-Planck-Inst. für Mikrostrukturphysik	Germany	Mar. '13
Ms. Li Ke	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris (Cheime Paris Tech)	France	Apr. '13–Aug. '13
Mr. Houry Atieh Bruno	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris (Cheime Paris Tech)	France	Apr. '13–Aug. '13
Mr. Le Goff Florian	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris (Cheime Paris Tech)	France	Apr. '13–Aug. '13
Dr. Bobuatong Karan	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	Apr. '13–Mar. '14
Ms. Sinha Debalina	Indian Association for the Cultivation of Sci.	India	Apr. '13–May '13
Mr. Meena Yatindra Singh	IMS	Japan	Apr. '13
Mr. Houry Atieh Bruno	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	Apr. '13–Sep. '13
Mr. Maitra Rahul	Indian Association for the Cultivation of Sci.	India	Apr. '13–May '13
Prof. Mukherjee Debashis	Indian Association for the Cultivation of Sci.	India	Apr. '13–May '13
Dr. SCHLAU-COHEN Gabriela S.	Stanford Univ.	U.S.A.	Apr. '13–May '13
Prof. Zhang Zhigang	Univ. of Beijing	China	Apr. '13
Prof. Biegert Jens	The Inst. of Photonics Sci.	Spain	Apr. '13
Dr. Gupta Sreenath	Argonne Natl. Lab.	U.S.A.	Apr. '13
Ms. Shingh Priyanka	Central Drug Res. Inst. (CDRI)	India	May '13–Aug. '13
Mr. Ansari Shaz Ali	Indian Inst. of Tech.	India	May '13–Jul. '13
Mr. Agrawal Meghdeep	Indian Inst. of Tech.	India	May '13–Jul. '13
Prof. Hannongbua Supa	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	May '13
Prof. Haran Gilad	Weizmann Inst. of Sci.	Israel	May '13
Prof. Dwayne Miller	Univ. of Hamburg	Germany	May '13
Prof. Mukamel Shaul	Univ. of California	U.S.A.	May '13
Prof. Kukura Philipp	Univ. of Oxford	U.K.	May '13
Prof. Heberle Joachim	Freie Univ.	Germany	May '13
Prof. Iliaria Ciofini	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	May '13–Jun. '13
Ms. Diane Bousquet	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	May '13–Jun. '13
Prof. Frederic Labat	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	May '13–Jun. '13
Dr. Liu Chao	Wuhan Univ.	China	Jun. '13–Aug. '13
Mr. Thongpaen Jompol	Mahidol Univ.	Thailand	Jun. '13–Sep. '13
Prof. Chiou Jan-Wern	Natl. Univ. of Kaohsiung	Taiwan	Jun. '13–Sep. '13
Dr. Wang Bo-Yao	Tamkang Univ.	Taiwan	Jun. '13–Sep. '13
Mr. Wang Yu-Fu	Tamkang Univ.	Taiwan	Jun. '13–Sep. '13
Mr. Hardal Ali Umit Cemal	Koc Univ.	Turkey	Jun. '13–Sep. '13
Prof. Kubecek Vaclav	The Czech Tech. Univ.	Czech	Jun. '13
Prof. Cammi Roberto	Univ. of Parma	Italy	Jun. '13
Mr. Cho Soohyun	Yonsei Univ.	Korea	Jul. '13–Aug. '13
Mr. Kim Beomyoung	Yonsei Univ.	Korea	Jul. '13–Aug. '13
Ms. Jo Jihee	Chosun Univ.	Korea	Aug. '13

Mr. Han Garam	Yonsei Univ.	Korea	Aug. '13
Prof. Lim Jong Kuk	Chosun Univ.	Korea	Aug. '13

(6) Visitor to IMS

Prof. Khan Shukat	TU Dortmund Univ.	Germany	Sep. '12
Dr. Muftit Tecimer	Univ. of Hawaii	U.S.A.	Sep. '12
Dr. Fan Tso Yee	MIT Lincoln Lab.	U.S.A.	Sep. '12
Prof. Gheng Ya	Inst. of Optics and Fine Mechanics	China	Sep. '12
Prof. Umapathy Siva	Indian Inst. of Sci.	Indian	Sep. '12
Dr. Shinobu Ai	Hebrew Univ. of Jerusalem	Israel	Oct. '12
Prof. Fleming Graham	Univ. of California Berkeley	U.S.A.	Oct. '12
Prof. Averbukh Ilya	Weizmann Inst. of Sci.	Israel	Nov. '12
Prof. Prior Yahiam	Weizmann Inst. of Sci.	Israel	Nov. '12
Prof. Silberberg Yaron	Weizmann Inst. of Sci.	Israel	Nov. '12
Prof. Kennis John	VU Univ. Amsterdam	Holland	Nov. '12
Prof. Borden Weston Thatcher	Univ. of North Texas	U.S.A.	Nov. '12
Dr. Kassal Ivan	Univ. of Queensland	Australia	Nov. '12
Prof. Mustecaplioglu Ozgur	Koc Univ.	Turkey	Nov. '12
Mr. Schreiber Andreas	Max-Planck-Inst. for the Sci. of Light	Germany	Nov. '12
Prof. Mesched Dieter	Univ. of Bonn	Germany	Nov. '12
Dr. Zegadi Choucki	Univ. of Sci. and Tech. of Oran	Algeria	Nov. '12
Prof. Venegas-Andraca Salvador	Tech. de Monterrey	Mexico	Nov. '12
Prof. Kaszlikowski Dagomir	Natl. Univ. of Singapore	Singapore	Nov. '12
Dr. Chen Guang-Yin	Natl. Cheng-Kung Univ.	Taiwan	Nov. '12
Mr. Oriazowhan Ehizokhia	Univ. of Benin	Nigeria	Nov. '12
Prof. Perez Armando	Univ. de Valencia & IFIC	Spain	Nov. '12
Prof. Ho Choon-Lin	Tamkang Univ.	Taiwan	Nov. '12
Dr. Kurzynski Pawel	Natl. Univ. of Singapore	Singapore	Nov. '12
Prof. Lee Hyoung-In	UPMC	France	Nov. '12
Prof. Horacek Jiri	Charles Univ. in Prague	Czech	Nov. '12
Mr. Aryal Ramesh	Nutan Acad.	Nepal	Nov. '12
Prof. Debbasch Fabrice	UPMC	France	Nov. '12
Dr. Ampadu Clement	Home	U.S.A.	Nov. '12
Prof. Blanchard Philippe	Bielefeld Univ.	Germany	Nov. '12
Prof. Wang Jingbo	The Univ. of Western Australia	Australia	Nov. '12
Dr. Rohde Peter	Macquarie Univ.	Australia	Nov. '12
Dr. Rahaman Ramij	Univ. of Gdansk	Poland	Nov. '12
Mr. Xia Bichang	City Univ. of Hong Kong	Hong Kong	Nov. '12
Mr. Cedzich Christopher	Leibnitz Univ. Hannover	Germany	Nov. '12
Mr. Sharifi Mehdi	Peking Univ.	China	Nov. '12
Dr. DiMolfetta Giuseppe	UPMC-PARIS 6	France	Nov. '12
Mr. Paparo Giuseppe	Univ. Complutense de Madrid	Spain	Nov. '12
Mr. Hussain Mahmood	Peking Univ.	China	Nov. '12
Prof. Xue Peng	Southeast Univ.	China	Nov. '12–Dec. '12
Prof. Pichl Lukas	Int. Christian Univ.	Japan	Nov. '12
Prof. DiFranco Carlo	Queen's Univ. Belfast	U.K.	Nov. '12
Prof. Han Yanchun	Changchun Inst. of Applied Chem., CAS	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Wang Chunru	Inst. of Chem., CAS	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Wang Changchun	Fudan Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Xie Zengqi	South China Univ. of Tech.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Yan Feng	Soochow Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Ma Yuguo	Peking Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Li Zhen	Wuhan Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Hu Wenping	Inst. of Chem., CAS	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Bo Zhishan	Beijing Normal Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Xu Huaping	Tsinghua Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Jin Wusong	Donghua Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Ms. Chinapang Pondchanok	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13

LIST OF VISITING FOREIGN SCHOLARS

Mr. Qiu Xuejun	Univ. of Chinese Acad. of Sci.	China	Jan. '13
Ms. Xu Yanqi	Univ. of Chinese Acad. of Sci.	China	Jan. '13
Mr. Osman Md. Uwaisulqarni	Univ. Kebangsaan Malaysia	China	Jan. '13
Ms. Sam-ang Pornpat	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Ting Wei-Jo	Natl. Tsing Hau Univ.	Taiwan	Jan. '13
Ms. Kerdpol Khanittha	Chiang Mai Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Mr. Nueangaudom Arthit	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Mr. Ngampeungpis Watcharin	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Mr. Keawsongsaeng Wittawat	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Wang Yaping	Wuhan Inst. of Phys. and Math., CAS	China	Jan. '13
Ms. Bumaliya Abulimiti	Wuhan Inst. of Phys. and Math., CAS	China	Jan. '13
Mr. Lee Minwoo	Seoul Natl. Univ.	Korea	Jan. '13
Mr. Ye Peng	Univ. of Chinese Acad. of Sci.	China	Jan. '13
Mr. Lin Qingfeng	Xidian Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Mr. He Peng	Xidian Univ.	China	Jan. '13
Mr. Tarsang Ruangchai	Ubon Ratchathani Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Mr. Daenggern Rathawat	Chiang Mai Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Rajab Arini	Inst. Teknologi Bandung	Indonesia	Jan. '13
Ms. Jaisabuy Kattarina	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Mr. Chaicham Anusak	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Uttachak Natapisara	King Mongkut's Univ. of Tech.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Kittisarakul Triyaporn	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Thanthongtip Sasarot	King Mongkut's Univ. of Tech.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Sanguanthap Yanisa	Chulalongkorn Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Mr. Sontising Watit	Chiang Mai Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Ms. Wianggean Jitwadee	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	Jan. '13
Prof. Baltuska Andrius	Vienne Univ. of Tech.	Austria	Jan. '13
Prof. Geng Yanhou	Changchun Inst. of Applied Chem., CAS	China	Jan. '13
Prof. Aka Gerard	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	Feb. '13
Dr. Goldner Philippe	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	Feb. '13
Prof. Adamo Carlo	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	Feb. '13
Prof. Scherman Daniel	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	Feb. '13
Prof. Thomas Christophe	Ecole Natl. Supérieure de Chimie de Paris	France	Feb. '13
Prof. Aziz Emad	Helmholtz-Zentrum Berlin, Freie Univ.	Germany	Apr. '13
Prof. Chin See Leang	Laval Univ.	Canada	Apr. '13
Prof. Keller Ursula	ETH Zurich	Swiss	Apr. '13
Prof. Leisner Thomas	Karlsruhe Inst. of Tech.	Germany	Apr. '13
Dr. Santambrogio Gabriele	Fritz-Haber Inst.	Germany	Apr. '13
Dr. Steinmeyer Gunther	MBI Berlin	Germany	Apr. '13
Prof. Tzortzakos Stelios	IESL. FORTH Heraklion	Greece	Apr. '13
Prof. Woste Ludger	Freie Univ.	Germany	Apr. '13
Prof. Baltuska Andrius	Vienna Univ. of Tech.	Austria	Apr. '13
Prof. Richardson Martin C.	Univ. of Central Florida	U.S.A.	Apr. '13
Dr. Shah Lawrence	Univ. of Central Florida	U.S.A.	Apr. '13
Mr. Humeniuk Alexander	Freie Univ.	Germany	Apr. '13
Prof. Ruhl Eckart	Freie Univ.	Germany	Apr. '13
Dr. Siebert Torsten	MBI Berlin	Germany	Apr. '13
Prof. Gallmann Lukas	ETH Zurich	Swiss	Apr. '13
Prof. Fortagh Jozsef	Univ. Tubingen	Hungary	Apr. '13–May '13
Dr. Sivaji Chadaram	Embassy of India, Tokyo	Japan	May '13
Prof. Supa Hannongbua	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	May '13
Mr. Seo Jungjing	Yonsei Univ.	Korea	Jul. '13–Aug. '13
Dr. Kim Changyoung	Yonsei Univ.	Korea	Aug. '13
Prof. Shen Kyle	Cornel Univ.	U.S.A.	Aug. '13
Dr. Denlinger Jonathan	ALS Lawrence Berkeley Lab	U.S.A.	Aug. '13
Ms. Kung Camy Chia-Hsuan	Academia Sinica	Taiwan	Aug. '13
Mr. Jiang Ingjye	Academia Sinica	Taiwan	Aug. '13
Mr. Chang Ming Hui	Academia Sinica	Taiwan	Aug. '13

Mr. Boonsri Pornthip	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	Aug. '13
Ms. Sikdar Arunima	Banasthali Univ.	Thailand	Aug. '13
Ms. Seetaha Supaporn	Kasetsart Univ.	Thailand	Aug. '13
Mr. Yan Genwei	Shanghai Jiao Tong Univ.	China	Aug. '13

Scientists who would like to visit IMS under programs (2) and (3) are invited to make contact with IMS staff in their relevant field.

Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science

- K. OHTA, J. TAYAMA, S. SAITO and K. TOMINAGA**, “Vibrational Frequency Fluctuation of Ions in Aqueous Solutions Studied by Three-Pulse Infrared Photon Echo Method,” *Acc. Chem. Res.* **45**, 1982–1991 (2012).
- T. YAGASAKI and S. SAITO**, “Fluctuations and Relaxation Dynamics of Liquid Water Revealed by Linear and Nonlinear Spectroscopy,” *Annu. Rev. Phys. Chem.* **64**, 55–75 (2013).
- K. KIM and S. SAITO**, “Multiple Length and Time Scales of Dynamic Heterogeneities in Model Glass-Forming Liquids: A Systematic Analysis of Multi-Point and Multi-Time Correlations,” *J. Chem. Phys. (Special Topic: Glass Transition)* **138**, 12A506 (12 pages) (2013).
- M. HIGASHI, S. HIRAI, M. BANNO, K. OHTA, S. SAITO and K. TOMINAGA**, “Theoretical and Experimental Studies on Vibrational Energy Relaxation of the CO Stretching Mode of Acetone in Alcohol Solutions,” *J. Phys. Chem. B* **117**, 4723–4731 (2013).
- S. IMOTO, S. XANTHEAS and S. SAITO**, “Molecular Origin of the Difference in the HOH Bend of the IR Spectra between Liquid Water and Ice,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 054506 (8 pages) (2013).
- S. SAITO, I. OHMINE and B. BAGCHI**, “Frequency Dependence of Specific Heat in Supercooled Liquid Water and Emergence of Correlated Dynamics,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 094503 (7 pages) (2013).
- S. IMOTO, S. XANTHEAS and S. SAITO**, “Ultrafast Dynamics of Liquid Water: Frequency Fluctuations of the OH Stretch and the HOH Bend,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 044503 (7 pages) (2013).
- W. KURASHIGE, K. MUNAKATA, K. NOBUSADA and Y. NEGISHI**, “Synthesis of Stable $\text{Cu}_n\text{Au}_{25-n}$ Nanoclusters ($n = 1-9$) Using Selenolate Ligands,” *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 5447–5449 (2013).
- T. YASUIKE and K. NOBUSADA**, “Raman Enhancement by Plasmonic Excitation of Structurally-Characterized Metal Clusters: Au_8 , Ag_8 , and Cu_8 ,” *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 5424–5429 (2013).
- A. DAS, T. LI, K. NOBUSADA, Q. ZENG, N. L. ROSI and R. JIN**, “Total Structure and Optical Properties of a Phosphine/Thiolate-Protected Au_{24} Nanocluster,” *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20286–20289 (2012).
- W. KURASHIGE, M. YAMAGUCHI, K. NOBUSADA and Y. NEGISHI**, “Ligand-Induced Stability of Gold Nanoclusters: Thiolate versus Selenolate,” *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **3**, 2649–2652 (2012).
- M. NODA, T. YASUIKE, K. NOBUSADA and M. HAYASHI**, “Enhanced Raman Spectrum of Pyrazine with the Aid of Resonant Electron Dynamics in a Nearby Cluster,” *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **550**, 52–57 (2012).
- W. MIZUKAMI, Y. KURASHIGE and T. YANAI**, “More π Electrons Make a Difference: Emergence of Many Radicals on Graphene Nanoribbons Studied by Ab Initio DMRG Theory,” *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **9**, 401–407 (2012).
- Y. KURASHIGE, G. K-L. CHAN and T. YANAI**, “Entangled Quantum Electronic Wavefunctions of the Mn_4Ca Cluster in Photosystem II,” *Nat. Chem.* **5**, 660–666 (2013).
- L. N. TRAN and T. YANAI**, “Correlated One-Body Potential from Second-Order Møller-Plesset Perturbation Theory: Alternative to Orbital-Optimized MP2 Method,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 224108 (12 pages) (2013).
- M. SAITOW, Y. KURASHIGE and T. YANAI**, “Highly Scalable Multireference Configuration Interaction Theory with Internal Contraction of Density Matrix Renormalization Group Wave Function,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 044118 (15 pages) (2013).
- R. FUKUDA and M. EHARA**, “Electronic Excitations of C_{60} Fullerene Calculated Using the Ab Initio Cluster Expansion Method,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **137**, 134304 (7 pages) (2012).
- R. FUKUDA, R. CHIDTHONG, R. CAMMI and M. EHARA**, “Optical Absorption and Fluorescence of PRODAN in Solution: Quantum Chemical Study Based on the SAC-CI method,” *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **552**, 53–57 (2012).
- N. V. KRYZHEVOI, M. TASHIRO, M. EHARA and L. S. CEDERBAUM**, “Interatomic Relaxation Effects in Double Core Ionization of Chain Molecules,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **137**, 154316 (10 pages) (2012).
- Y. MORISAWA, S. TACHIBANA, M. EHARA and Y. OZAKI**, “Elucidating Electronic Transitions from σ Orbitals of Liquid n - and Branched Alkanes by Far-ultraviolet Spectroscopy and Quantum Chemical Calculations,” *J. Phys. Chem. A* **116**, 11957–11964 (2012).
- S. NAMUANGRUK, R. FUKUDA, M. EHARA, J. MEEPRASERT, T. KHANASA, S. MORADA, T. KAEWIN, S. JUNGSTIWIWONG, T. SUDYOADSUK and V. PROMARAK**, “D-D- π -A Type Organic Dyes for Dye-Sensitized Solar Cells with a Potential of Direct Electron Injection and High Extinction Coefficient: Synthesis, Characterization, and Theoretical Investigation,” *J. Phys. Chem. C* **116**, 25653–25663 (2012).
- M. TASHIRO, M. NAKANO, M. EHARA, F. PENENT, L. ANDRIC, J. PALAUDOUX, K. ITO, Y. HIKOSAKA, N. KOUCHI and P. LABLANQUIE**, “Auger Decay of Molecular Double-Core Hole and Its Satellite States—Comparison of Experiment and Calculation,” *J. Chem. Phys.* **137**, 224306 (8 pages) (2012).
- R. N. DHITAL, C. KAMONSATIKUL, E. SOMSOOK, K. BOBUATONG, M. EHARA, S. KARANJIT and H. SAKURAI**, “Low Temperature Carbon–Chlorine Bond Activation by Bimetallic Gold/Palladium Alloy Nanoclusters: An Application to Ullmann Coupling,” *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20250–20253 (2012).
- R. FUKUDA and M. EHARA**, “Mechanism for Solvatochromic Shifts of Free Base Porphyrine Studied with Polarizable Continuum Models and Explicit Solute–Solvent Interactions,” *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **9**, 470–480 (2013).
- S. YAMANAKA, K. KANDA, T. SAITO, Y. KITAGAWA, T. KAWAKAMI, M. EHARA, M. OKUMURA, H. NAKAMURA and K. YAMAGUCHI**, “Linear Response Function Approach for the Boundary Problem of QM/MM Methods,” *Int. J. Quantum Chem.* **113**, 336–341 (2013).
- S. KARANJIT, K. BOBUATONG, R. FUKUDA, M. EHARA and H. SAKURAI**, “Mechanism of Aerobic Oxidation of Methanol to Formic Acid on Au_8 : A DFT Study,” *Int. J. Quantum Chem.* **113**, 428–436 (2013).
- M. PROMKATKAEW, S. SURAMITR, T. KARPKIRD, M. EHARA and S. HANNONGBUA**, “Absorption and Emission Properties of Various Substituted Cinnamic Acids and Cinnamates, Based on TDDFT Investigation,” *Int. J. Quantum Chem.* **113**, 542–554 (2013).

- R. FUKUDA and M. EHARA**, "Theoretical Study on Electronic Excited States of Coronene and Its π -Extended Molecules Using SAC-CI Method," *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.* **86**, 445–451 (2013).
- H. KUNYASU, A. SANAGAWA, D. NAKANE, T. IWASAKI, N. KAMBE, K. BOBUATONG, Y. LU and M. EHARA**, " σ -Bond Metathesis between M-X and RC(O)X' (M = Pt and Pd; X, X' = Cl, Br, and I): Facile Determination of the Relative ΔG s of the Oxidative Additions of RCO(X) to M(0) Complexes, Evidence by Density Functional Theory Calculation, and Synthetic Application," *Organometallics* **32**, 2026–2032 (2013).
- M. TASHIRO, N. V. KRZHEVOI, L. S. CEDERBAUM and M. EHARA**, "Polarization and Site Dependence of Interatomic Relaxation Effects in Double Core Hole States," *J. Phys. B* **46**, 164012 (6 pages) (2013).
- D. BOUSQUET, R. FUKUDA, P. MAITARAD, D. JACQUEMIN, I. CIOFINI, C. ADAMO and M. EHARA**, "Excited State Geometries of Heteroaromatic Compounds: A Comparative TD-DFT and SAC-CI Study," *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **9**, 2368–2379 (2013).
- A. SANAGAWA, H. KUNYASU, T. IWASAKI, N. KAMBE, K. BOBUATONG and M. EHARA**, "Facile Halogen Exchange Method between Au(Cl)(L) and MeC(O)X (L = PPh₃ and IPr; X = Br and I) via σ -Bond Metathesis Supported by DFT Calculation," *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 831–832 (2013).
- R. FUKUDA and M. EHARA**, "Theoretical Study on the Electronic Excitations of Free-base Porphyrin-Ar₂ van der Waals Complexes," *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 074303 (10 pages) (2013).
- S. G. ITOH, T. MORISHITA and H. OKUMURA**, "Decomposition-Order Effects of Time-Integrator on Ensemble Averages for the Nosé-Hoover Thermostat," *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 064103 (10 pages) (2013).
- Y. MORI and H. OKUMURA**, "Pressure-Induced Helical Structure of a Peptide Studied by Simulated Tempering Molecular Dynamics Simulations," *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **4**, 2079–2083 (2013).
- H. OKUMURA and S. G. ITOH**, "Transformation of a Design Peptide between the α -Helix and β -Hairpin Structures by a Helix-Strand Replica-Exchange Molecular Dynamics Simulation," *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 13852–13861 (2013).
- S. G. ITOH and H. OKUMURA**, "Replica-Permutation Method with the Suwa-Todo Algorithm beyond the Replica-Exchange Method," *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **9**, 570–581 (2013).
- T. MORISHITA, S. G. ITOH, H. OKUMURA and M. MIKAMI**, "On-the-Fly Reconstruction of Free-Energy Profiles Using Logarithmic Mean-Force Dynamics," *J. Comput. Chem.* **34**, 1375–1384 (2013).
- S. G. ITOH and H. OKUMURA**, "Coulomb Replica-Exchange Method: Handling Electrostatic Attractive and Repulsive Forces for Biomolecules," *J. Comput. Chem.* **34**, 622–639 (2013).
- T. SAKAGUCHI and H. OKUMURA**, "Cutoff Effect in the Nosé-Poincaré and Nosé-Hoover Thermostats," *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **82**, 034001 (7 pages) (2013).
- C. RUNGNIM, T. RUNGROTMONGKOL, S. HANNONGBUA and H. OKUMURA**, "Replica Exchange Molecular Dynamics Simulation of Chitosan for Drug Delivery System Based on Carbon Nanotube," *J. Mol. Graphics Modell.* **39**, 183–192 (2013).
- H. NUMURA, T. KODA and H. OKUMURA**, "Probing a Non-Biaxial Behavior of Infinitely Thin Hard Platelets," *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **81**, 114003 (6 pages) (2012).
- T. ISHIDA and H. SHIROTA**, "Dicationic versus Monocationic Ionic Liquids: Distinctive Ionic Dynamics and Dynamical Heterogeneity," *J. Phys. Chem. B* **117**, 1136–1150 (2013).
- S. NISHIZAWA, J. HASEGAWA and K. MATSUDA**, "Theoretical Investigation of the β Value of the Phenylene and Phenylene Ethynylene Units by Evaluating Exchange Interaction between Organic Radicals," *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **555**, 187–190 (2013).
- T. KAWATSU and J. HASEGAWA**, "Excitation Energy Transfer in GFP-X-CFP Model Peptides (X = amino acids): Direct vs. Through-Bridge Energy Transfers," *Int. J. Quantum Chem.* **113**, 563–568 (2013).
- T. KAWATSU and J. HASEGAWA**, "Sequentially Coupled Hole-Electron Transfer Pathways for Bridge-Mediated Triplet Excitation Energy Transfer," *J. Phys. Chem. C* **116**, 23252–23256 (2012).
- J. HASEGAWA, K. J. FUJIMOTO and T. KAWATSU**, "Configuration Interaction Picture for a Molecular Environment Using Localized Molecular Orbitals: The Excited States of Retinal Proteins," *J. Chem. Theory Comput.* **8**, 4452–4461 (2012).
- T. KAWATSU, K. MATSUDA and J. HASEGAWA**, "Singlet Excitation Energy Transfer Mediated by Local Exciton Bridges," *J. Phys. Chem. C* **116**, 13865–13876 (2012).
- J. HASEGAWA, K. FUJIMOTO and H. NAKATSUJI**, "Color Tuning in Human Cone Visual Pigments: The Role of the Protein Environment," *Prog. Theor. Chem. Phys.* **26**, 489–502 (2012).
- T. MORISHITA, S. G. ITOH, H. OKUMURA and M. MIKAMI**, "On-the-Fly Reconstruction of Free-Energy Profiles Using Logarithmic Mean-Force Dynamics," *J. Comput. Chem.* **34**, 1375–1384 (2013).

Photo-Molecular Science

- K. IMURA, K. UENO, H. MISAWA and H. OKAMOTO**, "Optical Field Imaging of Elongated Rectangular Nanovoids in Gold Thin Film," *J. Phys. Chem. C* **117**, 2449–2454 (2013).
- S. KIM, K. IMURA, M. LEE, T. NARUSHIMA, H. OKAMOTO and D. H. JEONG**, "Strong Optical Coupling between Mutually Orthogonal Plasmon Oscillations in a Silver Nanosphere-Nanowire Joined System," *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 4146–4153 (2013).
- T. SHIMADA, K. IMURA, H. OKAMOTO and M. KITAJIMA**, "Spatial Distribution of Enhanced Optical Fields in One-Dimensional Linear Arrays of Gold Nanoparticles Studied by Scanning Near-Field Optical Microscopy," *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 4265–4269 (2013).

LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

- T. NARUSHIMA and H. OKAMOTO**, "Circular Dichroism Nano-Imaging of Two-Dimensional Chiral Metal Nanostructures," *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 13805–13809 (2013).
- M. KITAJIMA, T. NARUSHIMA, T. KURASHINA, A. N. ITAKURA, S. TAKAMI, A. YAMADA, K. TERAISHI and A. MIYAMOTO**, "Stress Inversion from Initial Tensile to Compressive Side during Ultrathin Oxide Growth of the Si(100) Surface," *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter* **25**, 355007 (5 pages) (2013).
- H. AKAGI, T. KASAJIMA, T. KUMADA, R. ITAKURA, A. YOKOYAMA, H. HASEGAWA and Y. OHSHIMA**, "Isotope-Selective Ionization Utilizing Molecular Alignment and Non-Resonant Multiphoton Ionization," *Appl. Phys. B: Lasers Opt.* **109**, 75–80 (2012).
- S. MIYAKE and Y. OHSHIMA**, "Injection-Seeded Optical Parametric Amplifier for Generating Chirped Nanosecond Pulses," *Opt. Express* **21**, 5269–5274 (2013).
- M. NAKAJIMA, H. TOYOSHIMA, S. SATO, K. TANAKA, K. HOSHINA, H. KOHGUCHI, Y. SUMIYOSHI, Y. OHSHIMA and Y. ENDO**, "Electronic Spectroscopy of the HCCN Radical," *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 164309 (10 pages) (2013).
- M. HAYASHI and Y. OHSHIMA**, "Sub-Doppler Electronic Spectra of the Benzene-(He)_n Complexes," *Chem. Phys.* **419**, 131–137 (2013).
- H. KATSUKI, Y. KAYANUMA and K. OHMORI**, "Optically Engineered Quantum Interference of Delocalized Wavefunctions in a Bulk Solid: The Example of Solid *Para*-Hydrogen," *Phys. Rev. B* **88**, 014507 (6 pages) (2013).
- T. BREDTMANN, H. KATSUKI, J. MANZ, K. OHMORI and C. STEMMLE**, "Wavepacket Interferometry for Nuclear Densities and Flux Densities," *Mol. Phys.* **111**, 1691–1696 (2013). (invited paper)
- M. NAGASAKA, E. SERDAROGU, R. FLESCHE, E. RÜHL and N. KOSUGI**, "Structures of Mixed Argon-Nitrogen Clusters," *J. Chem. Phys.* **137**, 214305 (7 pages) (2012).
- M. NAGASAKA, H. YUZAWA, T. HORIGOME, A. P. HITCHCOCK and N. KOSUGI**, "Electrochemical Reaction of Aqueous Iron Sulfate Solutions Studied by Fe L-Edge Soft X-Ray Absorption Spectroscopy," *J. Phys. Chem. C* **117**, 16343–16348 (2013).
- H. YAMANE and N. KOSUGI**, "Substituent-Induced Intermolecular Interaction in Organic Crystals Revealed by Precise Band-Dispersion Measurements," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **111**, 086602 (5 pages) (2013).
- H. YAMANE and N. KOSUGI**, "Hybridized Electronic States in Potassium-Doped Picene Probed by Soft X-Ray Spectroscopies," *AIP Adv.* **2**, 042114 (6 pages) (2012).
- H. YAMANE, N. KOSUGI and T. HATSUI**, "Transmission-Grating Spectrometer for Highly Efficient and High-Resolution Soft X-Ray Emission Studies," *J. Electron Spectrosc. Relat. Phenom.* **188**, 155–160 (2013).
- T. YAJIMA, S. SAKAKIBARA, S. NARITSUKA, H. YAMANE, N. KOSUGI and T. MARUYAMA**, "Formation of Carbon Nanotube/n-type 6H-SiC Heterojunction by Surface Decomposition of SiC and Its Electric Properties," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.* **52**, 06GD01 (4 pages) (2013).
- J. PARK, S. W. JUNG, M.-C. JUNG, H. YAMANE, N. KOSUGI and H. W. YEOM**, "Self-Assembled Nanowires with Giant Rashba Split Bands," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 036801 (5 pages) (2013).
- S. B. SINGH, L. T. YANG, Y. F. WANG, Y. C. SHAO, C. W. CHIANG, J. W. CHIOU, K. T. LIN, S. C. CHEN, B. Y. WANG, C. H. CHUANG, D. C. LING, W. F. PONG, M.-H. TSAI, H. M. TSAI, C. W. PAO, H. W. SHIU, C. H. CHEN, H.-J. LIN, J. F. LEE, H. YAMANE and N. KOSUGI**, "Correlation between P-Type Conductivity and Electronic Structure of Cr-Deficient CuCr_{1-x}O₂ (x = 0–0.1)," *Phys. Rev. B* **86**, 241103(R) (6 pages) (2012).
- V. KIMBERG, A. LINDBLAD, J. SÖDERSTRÖM, O. TRAVNIKOVA, C. NICOLAS, Y. P. SUN, F. GEL'MUKHANOV, N. KOSUGI and C. MIRON**, "Single-Molecule X-Ray Interferometry: Controlling Coupled Electron-Nuclear Quantum Dynamics and Imaging Molecular Potentials by Ultrahigh-Resolution Resonant Photoemission and Ab Initio Calculations," *Phys. Rev. X* **3**, 011017 (16 pages) (2013).
- A. LINDBLAD, V. KIMBERG, J. SÖDERSTRÖM, C. NICOLAS, O. TRAVNIKOVA, N. KOSUGI, F. GEL'MUKHANOV and C. MIRON**, "Vibrational Scattering Anisotropy in O₂-Dynamics beyond the Born-Oppenheimer Approximation," *New J. Phys.* **14**, 113018 (19 pages) (2012).
- B. DIERKER, E. SULJOTI, K. ATAK, K. M. LANGE, N. ENGEL, R. GOLNAK, M. DANTZ, K. HODECK, M. KHAN, N. KOSUGI and E. F. AZIZ**, "Probing Orbital Symmetry in Solution: Polarization-Dependent Resonant Inelastic Soft X-Ray Scattering on Liquid Micro-Jet," *New J. Phys.* **15**, 093025 (10 pages) (2013).
- K. ATAK, N. ENGEL, K. M. LANGE, R. GOLNAK, M. GOTZ, M. SOLDATOV, J.-E. RUBENSSON, N. KOSUGI and E. F. AZIZ**, "The Chemical Bond in Carbonyl and Sulfinyl Groups Studied by Soft X-Ray Spectroscopy and Ab Initio Calculations," *ChemPhysChem* **13**, 3106–3111 (2012).
- C. EVAIN, C. SZWAJ, S. BIELAWSKI, M. E. COUPRIE, M. HOSAKA, A. MOCHIHASHI and M. KATOH**, "Suppression of Self-Pulsing Instabilities in Free-Electron Lasers Using Delayed Optical Feedback," *Phys. Rev. S. T. Accel. Beams* **15**, 040701 (7 pages) (2012).
- M. HOSAKA, N. YAMAMOTO, Y. TAKASHIMA, C. SZWAJ, M. LE PARQUIRE, C. EVAIN, S. BIELAWSKI, M. ADACHI, T. TANIKAWA, S. KIMURA, M. KATOH, M. SHIMADA and T. TAKAHASHI**, "Saturation of the Laser-Induced Narrowband Coherent Synchrotron Radiation Process: Experimental Observation at a Storage Ring," *Phys. Rev. S. T. Accel. Beams* **16**, 020701 (8 pages) (2013).
- M. ADACHI, H. ZEN, T. KONOMI, J. YAMAZAKI, K. HAYASHI and M. KATOH**, "Design and Construction of UVSOR-III," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **425**, 042013 (5 pages) (2013).
- P. THOMA, A. SCHEURING, S. WUENSCH, K. IL'IN, A. SEMENOV, H-W HUEBERS, V. JUDIN, A-S. MUELLER, N. SMALE, M. ADACHI, S. TANAKA, S. KIMURA, M. KATOH, N. YAMAMOTO, M. HOSAKA, E. ROUSSEL, C. SZWAJ, S. BIELAWSKI and M. SIEGEL**, "High-Speed Y-Ba-Cu-O Direct Detection System for Monitoring Picosecond THz Pulses," *IEEE Trans. Terahertz Sci. Tech.* **3**, 81–86 (2013).
- Y. TAIRA, H. TOYOKAWA, R. KURODA, N. YAMAMOTO, M. ADACHI, S. TANAKA and M. KATOH**, "Photon-Induced Positron Annihilation Lifetime Spectroscopy Using Ultrashort Laser-Compton-Scattered Gamma-Ray Pulses," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.* **84**, 053305 (5 pages) (2013).

- B. H. MIN, J. B. HONG, J. H. YUN, T. IIZUKA, S. KIMURA, Y. BANG and Y. S. KWON**, "Optical Properties of the Iron-Based Superconductor LiFeAs Single Crystal," *New J. Phys.* **15**, 073029 (13 pages) (2013).
- K. IMURA, T. HAJIRI, M. MATSUNAMI, S. KIMURA, M. KANEKO, T. ITO, Y. NISHI, N. K. SATO and H. S. SUZUKI**, "Angle Resolved Photoemission Spectroscopy on Mixed-Valent $\text{Sm}_{1-x}\text{Y}_x\text{S}_2$," *J. Korean Phys. Soc.* **62**, 2028–2032 (2013).
- Y. UFUKTEPE, A. H. FARHA, S. KIMURA, T. HAJIRI, F. KARADAG, M. A. AL MAMUN, A. A. ELMUSTAFA, G. MYNENI and H. E. ELSAYED-ALI**, "Structural, Electronic, and Mechanical Properties of Niobium Nitride Prepared by Thermal Diffusion in Nitrogen," *Mater. Chem. Phys.* **141**, 393–400 (2013).
- M. MATSUNAMI, T. HAJIRI, H. MIYAZAKI, M. KOSAKA and S. KIMURA**, "Strongly Hybridized Electronic Structure of YbAl_2 : An Angle-Resolved Photoemission Study," *Phys. Rev. B* **87**, 165141 (5 pages) (2013).
- T. WATANABE, K. OKIMURA, T. HAJIRI, S. KIMURA and J. SAKAI**, "Phase Selective Growth and Characterization of Vanadium Dioxide Films on Silicon Substrates," *J. Appl. Phys.* **113**, 163503 (6 pages) (2013).
- J. YAMAGUCHI, A. SEKIYAMA, M. Y. KIMURA, H. SUGIYAMA, Y. TOMIDA, G. FUNABASHI, S. KOMORI, T. BALASHOV, W. WULFHEKEL, T. ITO, S. KIMURA, A. HIGASHIYA, K. TAMASAKU, M. YABASHI, T. ISHIKAWA, S. YEO, S.-I. LEE, F. IGA, T. TAKABATAKE and S. SUGA**, "Different Evolution of Intrinsic Gap in Strongly Correlated SmB_6 in Contrast to YbB_{12} ," *New J. Phys.* **15**, 043042 (12 pages) (2013).
- V. GURITANU, P. WISSGOTT, T. WEIG, H. WINKLER, J. SICHELSCHEMIDT, M. SCHEFFLER, A. PROKOFIEV, S. KIMURA, T. IIZUKA, A. M. STRYDOM, M. DRESSEL, F. STEGLICH, K. HELD and S. PASCHEN**, "Anisotropic Optical Conductivity of the Putative Kondo Insulator CeRu_4Sn_6 ," *Phys. Rev. B* **87**, 115129 (5 pages) (2013).
- M. HOSAKA, N. YAMAMOTO, Y. TAKASHIMA, C. SZWAJ, M. LE PARQUIER, C. EVAIN, S. BIELAWSKI, M. ADACHI, H. ZEN, T. TANIKAWA, S. KIMURA, M. KATOH, M. SHIMADA and T. TAKAHASHI**, "Saturation of the Laser-Induced Narrowband Coherent Synchrotron Radiation Process: Experimental Observation at a Storage Ring," *Phys. Rev. S. T. Accel. Beams* **16**, 020701 (8 pages) (2013).
- P. THOMA, A. SCHEURING, S. WÜNSCH, K. IL'IN, A. SEMENOV, H.-W. HÜBERS, V. JUDIN, A.-S. MÜLLER, N. SMALE, M. ADACHI, S. TANAKA, S. KIMURA, M. KATOH, N. YAMAMOTO, M. HOSAKA, E. ROUSSEL, C. SZWAJ, S. BIELAWSKI and M. SIEGEL**, "High-Speed Y-Ba-Cu-O Direct Detection System for Monitoring Picosecond THz Pulses," *IEEE Trans. Terahertz Sci. Tech.* **3**, 81–86 (2013).
- J. SICHELSCHEMIDT, A. HERZOG, H. S. JEEVAN, C. GEIBEL, F. STEGLICH, T. IIZUKA and S. KIMURA**, "Far-Infrared Optical Conductivity of CeCu_2Si_2 ," *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter* **25**, 065602 (4 pages) (2013).
- S. KIMURA and H. OKAMURA**, "Infrared and Terahertz Spectroscopy of Strongly Correlated Electron Systems under Extreme Conditions," *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **82**, 021004 (28 pages) (2013).
- T. HAJIRI, R. NIWA, T. ITO, M. MATSUNAMI, Y. J. SONG, S. KIMURA and Y. S. KWON**, "Polarization-Dependent Three-Dimensional Angle-Resolved Photoemission Study on LiFeAs," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **391**, 012125 (4 pages) (2012).
- H. MIYAZAKI, H. MOMIYAMA, T. HAJIRI, T. ITO, K. IMURA, M. MATSUNAMI and S. KIMURA**, "Fabrication of Single Crystalline EuO Thin Films with SrO Buffer Layer on SrTiO_3 Substrate," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **391**, 012047 (4 pages) (2012).
- S. KIMURA, T. IIZUKA, Y. MURO, J. KAJINO and T. TAKABATAKE**, "Anisotropic Gap Formation in $\text{CeM}_2\text{Al}_{10}$ ($M = \text{Ru, Os}$)," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **391**, 012030 (4 pages) (2012).
- V. GURITANU, S. SEIRO, J. SICHELSCHEMIDT, N. CAROCA-CANALES, T. IIZUKA, S. KIMURA, C. GEIBEL and F. STEGLICH**, "Optical Study of Archetypal Valence-Fluctuating Eu-Systems," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 247207 (5 pages) (2012).
- T. HIRAHARA, N. FUKUI, T. SHIRASAWA, M. YAMADA, M. AITANI, H. MIYAZAKI, M. MATSUNAMI, S. KIMURA, T. TAKAHASHI, S. HASEGAWA and K. KOBAYASHI**, "Atomic and Electronic Structure of Ultrathin Bi(111) Films Grown on Bi_2Te_3 (111) Substrates: Evidence for a Strain-Induced Topological Phase Transition," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 227401 (5 pages) (2012).
- F. CHEN, Q. GE, M. XU, Y. ZHANG, X. SHEN, W. JI, M. MATSUNAMI, S. KIMURA, J. HU and D. FENG**, "The Orbital Characters of Low-Energy Electronic Structure in Iron-Chalcogenide Superconductor $\text{K}_x\text{Fe}_{2-y}\text{Se}_2$," *Chin. Sci. Bull.* **57**, 3829 (7 pages) (2012).
- H. IWAYAMA, M. NAGASONO, J. R. HARRIES and E. SHIGEMASA**, "Demonstration of Up-Conversion Fluorescence from Ar Clusters in Intense Free-Electron-Laser Fields," *Opt. Express* **20**, 23174–23179 (2012).
- H. IWAYAMA, N. SISOURAT, P. LABLANQUIE, F. PENENT, J. PALAUDOUX, L. ANDRIC, J. H. D, ELAND, K. BUČAR, M. ŽITNIK, Y. VELKOV, Y. HIKOSAKA, M. NAKANO and E. SHIGEMASA**, "A Local Chemical Environment Effect in Site-Specific Auger Spectra of Ethyl Trifluoroacetate," *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 024306 (6 pages) (2013).
- S.-M. HUTTULA, P. LABLANQUIE, L. ANDRIC, J. PALAUDOUX, M. HUTTULA, S. SHEINERMAN, E. SHIGEMASA, Y. HIKOSAKA, K. ITO and F. PENENT**, "Decay of a 2p Inner-Shell Hole in an Ar^+ Ion," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 113002 (5 pages) (2013).
- M. NAKANO, F. PENENT, M. TASHIRO, T. P. GROZDANOV, M. ŽITNIK, S. CARNIATO, P. SELLES, L. ANDRIC, P. LABLANQUIE, J. PALAUDOUX, E. SHIGEMASA, H. IWAYAMA, Y. HIKOSAKA, K. SOEJIMA, I. H. SUZUKI, N. KOUCHI and K. ITO**, "Single Photon K^{-2} and $\text{K}^{-1}\text{K}^{-1}$ Double Core Ionization in C_2H_{2n} ($n = 1-3$), CO, and N_2 as a Potential New Tool for Chemical Analysis," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 163001 (5 pages) (2013).
- M. N. PIANCASTELLI, R. GUILLEMIN, M. SIMON, H. IWAYAMA and E. SHIGEMASA**, "Ultrafast Dynamics in C 1s Core-Excited CF_4 Revealed by Two-Dimensional Resonant Auger Spectroscopy," *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 234305 (5 pages) (2013).
- K. TAMASAKU, M. NAGASONO, H. IWAYAMA, E. SHIGEMASA, Y. INUBUSHI, T. TANAKA, K. TONO, T. TOGASHI, T. SATO, T. KATAYAMA, T. KAMESHIMA, T. HATSUI, M. YABASHI and T. ISHIKAWA**, "Double Core-Hole Creation by Sequential Attosecond Photoionization," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **111**, 043001 (5 pages) (2013).
- M. YABASHI, H. TANAKA, T. TANAKA, H. TOMIZAWA, T. TOGASHI, M. NAGASONO, T. ISHIKAWA, J. R. HARRIES, Y. HIKOSAKA, A. HISHIKAWA, K. NAGAYA, N. SAITO, E. SHIGEMASA and K. UEDA**, "Compact XFEL and AMO Sciences: SACLA and SCSS," *J. Phys. B* **46**, 164001 (19 pages) (2013).

LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

- Y. SATO and T. TAIRA**, “Temperature Dependencies of Stimulated Emission Cross Section for Nd-Doped Solid-State Laser Materials,” *Opt. Mater. Express* **2**, 1076–1087 (2012).
- H. ISHIZUKI and T. TAIRA**, “Half-Joule Output Optical-Parametric Oscillation by Using 10-mm-Thick Periodically Poled Mg-Doped Congruent LiNbO₃,” *Opt. Express* **20**, 20002–20010 (2012).
- Y. DENG, A. SCHWARZ, H. FATTAHI, M. UEFFING, X. GU, M. OSSIANDER, T. METZGER, V. PERVAK, H. ISHIZUKI, T. TAIRA, T. KOBAYASHI, G. MARCUS, F. KRAUSZ, R. KIENBERGER and N. KARPOWICZ**, “Carrier-Envelope-Phase-Stable, 1.2 mJ, 1.5 Cycle Laser Pulses at 2.1 μm ,” *Opt. Lett.* **37**, 4973–4975 (2012).
- K. FURUI, J. HAYASHI, T. OKADA, N. NAKATSUKA, T. TAIRA, T. HORI and F. AKAMATSU**, “Study on Laser Induced Ignition for Methane-Air Mixtures with Pico-Second Pulse Duration Laser,” *Trans. Jpn. Soc. Mech. Eng. B* **78**, 2004–2014 (2012). (in Japanese)
- M. HEMMER, A. THAI, M. BAUDISCH, H. ISHIZUKI, T. TAIRA and J. BIEGERT**, “18- μJ Energy, 160-kHz Repetition Rate, 250-MW Peak Power Mid-IR OPCPA,” *Chin. Opt. Lett.* **11**, 013202 (3 pages) (2013).
- V. KEMLIN, D. JEGOUSO, J. DEBRAY, P. SEGONDS, B. BOULANGER, B. MENAERT, H. ISHIZUKI and T. TAIRA**, “Widely Tunable Optical Parametric Oscillator in a 5 mm-thick 5%MgO:PPLN Partial Cylinder,” *Opt. Lett.* **38**, 860–862 (2013).
- M. TSUNEKANE, N. PAVEL and T. TAIRA**, “Simultaneously 3-Point Ignitable, Nd:YAG/Cr:YAG Ceramic Micro-Lasers,” *Rev. Laser Eng.* **41**, 119–124 (2013). (in Japanese)
- M. TSUNEKANE and T. TAIRA**, “High Peak Power, Passively Q-Switched Yb:YAG/Cr:YAG Micro-Lasers,” *IEEE J. Quantum Electron.* **49**, 454–461 (2013).
- Y. SATO, J. AKIYAMA and T. TAIRA**, “Orientation Control of Micro-Domains in Anisotropic Laser Ceramics,” *Opt. Mater. Express* **3**, 829–841 (2013).
- R. BHANDARI and T. TAIRA**, “Palm-Top Size Megawatt Peak Power Ultraviolet Microlaser,” *Opt. Eng.* **52**, 076102 (6 pages) (2013).
- P. ZUO, T. FUJI, T. HORIO, S. ADACHI and T. SUZUKI**, “Simultaneous Generation of Ultrashort Pulses at 158 and 198 nm in a Single Filamentation Cell by Cascaded Four-Wave Mixing in Ar,” *Appl. Phys. B: Lasers Opt.* **108**, 815–819 (2012).
- Y. NOMURA, H. SHIRAI, K. ISHII, N. TSURUMACHI, A. A. VORONIN, A. M. ZHELTIKOV and T. FUJI**, “Phase-Stable Sub-Cycle Mid-Infrared Conical Emission from Filamentation in Gases,” *Opt. Express* **20**, 24741–24747 (2012).
- T. FUJI and Y. NOMURA**, “Generation of Phase-Stable Sub-Cycle Mid-Infrared Pulses from Filamentation in Nitrogen,” *Appl. Sci.* **3**, 122–138 (2013).
- Y. NOMURA, Y. T. WANG, T. KOZAI, H. SHIRAI, A. YABUSHITA, C. W. LUO, S. NAKANISHI and T. FUJI**, “Single-Shot Detection of Mid-Infrared Spectra by Chirped-Pulse Upconversion with Four-Wave Difference Frequency Generation in Gases,” *Opt. Express* **21**, 18249–18254 (2013).
- M. TSUBOUCHI, M. NAGAI and Y. OHSHIMA**, “Terahertz Tomography of a Photo-Induced Carrier Based on Pump-Probe Spectroscopy Using Counterpropagation Geometry,” *Opt. Lett.* **37**, 3528–3530 (2012).
- M. TSUBOUCHI and T. KUMADA**, “Development of High-Efficiency Etalons with an Optical Shutter for Terahertz Laser Pulses,” *Opt. Express* **20**, 28500–28506 (2012).
- Y. IMAMURA and T. HATSUI**, “Theoretical Study on Valence Excitations of Multiply Ionized States for Envelope Measurement of X-Ray Free-Electron-Laser Pulses,” *Phys. Rev. A* **87**, 043413 (5 pages) (2013).
- T. R. M. BARENDS, L. FOUCAR, R. L. SHOEMAN, S. BARI, S. W. EPP, R. HARTMANN, G. HAUSER, M. HUTH, C. KIESER, L. LOMB, K. MOTOMURA, K. NAGAYA, C. SCHMIDT, R. STRECKER, D. ANIELSKI, R. BOLL, B. ERK, H. FUKUZAWA, E. HARTMANN, T. HATSUI, P. HOLL, Y. INUBUSHI, T. ISHIKAWA, S. KASSEMAYER, C. KAISER, F. KOECK, N. KUNISHIMA, M. KURKA, D. ROLLES, B. RUDEK, A. RUDENKO, T. SATO, C.-D. SCHROETER, H. SOLTAU, L. STRUEDER, T. TANAKA, T. TOGASHI, K. TONO, J. ULLRICH, S. YASE, S. WADA, M. YAO, M. YABASHI, K. UEDA and I. SCHLICHTING**, “Anomalous Signal from S Atoms in Protein Crystallographic Data from an X-Ray Free-Electron Laser,” *Acta Crystallogr., Sect. D: Biol. Crystallogr.* **69**, 838–842 (2013).
- T. TANAKA, S. GOTO, T. HARA, T. HATSUI, H. OHASHI, K. TOGAWA, M. YABASHI and H. TANAKA**, “Undulator Commissioning by Characterization of Radiation in X-Ray Free Electron Lasers,” *Phys. Rev. S. T. Accel. Beams* **15**, 110701 (10 pages) (2012).
- K. OKAMOTO, T. KOZAWA, K. OIKAWA, T. HATSUI, M. NAGASONO, T. KAMESHIMA, T. TOGASHI, K. TONO, M. YABASHI, H. KIMURA, Y. SENBA, H. OHASHI, R. FUJIYOSHI and T. SUMIYOSHI**, “Effect of Ultrahigh-Density Ionization of Resist Films on Sensitivity Using Extreme-Ultraviolet Free-Electron Laser,” *Appl. Phys. Express* **5**, 096701 (3 pages) (2012).
- Y. INUBUSHI, K. TONO, T. TOGASHI, T. SATO, T. HATSUI, T. KAMESHIMA, K. TOGAWA, T. HARA, T. TANAKA, H. TANAKA, T. ISHIKAWA and M. YABASHI**, “Determination of the Pulse Duration of an X-Ray Free Electron Laser Using Highly Resolved Single-Shot Spectra,” *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 144801 (4 pages) (2012).
- T. ISHIKAWA, H. AOYAGI, T. ASAKA, Y. ASANO, N. AZUMI, T. BIZEN, H. EGO, K. FUKAMI, T. FUKUI, Y. FURUKAWA, S. GOTO, H. HANAOKI, T. HARA, T. HASEGAWA, T. HATSUI, A. HIGASHIYA, T. HIRONO, N. HOSODA, M. ISHII, T. INAGAKI, Y. INUBUSHI, T. ITOGA, Y. JOTI, M. KAGO, T. KAMESHIMA, H. KIMURA, Y. KIRIHARA, A. KIYOMICHI, T. KOBAYASHI, C. KONDO, T. KUDO, H. MAESAKA, X. M. MARÉCHAL, T. MASUDA, S. MATSUBARA, T. MATSUMOTO, T. MATSUSHITA, S. MATSUI, M. NAGASONO, N. NARIYAMA, H. OHASHI, T. OHATA, T. OHSHIMA, S. ONO, Y. OTAKE, C. SAJI, T. SAKURAI, T. SATO, K. SAWADA, T. SEIKE, K. SHIRASAWA, T. SUGIMOTO, S. SUZUKI, S. TAKAHASHI, H. TAKEBE, K. TAKESHITA, K. TAMASAKU, H. TANAKA, R. TANAKA, T. TANAKA, T. TOGASHI, K. TOGAWA, A. TOKUHISA, H. TOMIZAWA, K. TONO, S. WU, M. YABASHI, M. YAMAGA, A. YAMASHITA, K. YANAGIDA, C. ZHANG, T. SHINTAKE, H. KITAMURA and N. KUMAGAI**, “A Compact X-Ray Free-Electron Laser Emitting in the Sub-Ångström Region,” *Nat. Photonics* **6**, 540–544 (2012).
- Y. IMAMURA and T. HATSUI**, “Interplay of Strong Chemical Bonds and the Repulsive Coulomb Force in the Metastable States of Triply Ionized Homonuclear Molecules: A Theoretical Study of N₂³⁺ and O₂³⁺,” *Phys. Rev. A* **85**, 012524 (6 pages) (2012).

T. KUDO, K. TONO, M. YABASHI, T. TOGASHI, T. SATO, Y. INUBUSHI, M. OMODANI, Y. KIRIHARA, T. MATSUSHITA, K. KOBAYASHI, M. YAMAGA, S. UCHIYAMA and T. HATSUI, "A Photodiode Amplifier System for Pulse-by-Pulse Intensity Measurement of an X-Ray Free Electron Laser," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.* **83**, 043108 (6 pages) (2012).

Materials Molecular Science

O. SEKIZAWA, T. URUGA, M. TADA, K. NITTA, K. KATO, H. TANIDA, K. TAKESHITA, S. TAKAHASHI, M. SANO, H. AOYAGI, A. WATANABE, N. NARIYAMA, H. OHASHI, H. YUMOTO, T. KOYAMA, Y. SENBA, T. TAKEUCHI, Y. FURUKAWA, T. OHATA, T. MATSUSHITA, Y. ISHIZAWA, T. KUDO, H. KIMURA, H. YAMAZAKI, T. TANAKA, T. BIZEN, T. SEIKE, S. GOTO, H. OHNO, M. TAKATA, H. KITAMURA, T. ISHIKAWA, T. YOKOYAMA and Y. IWASAWA, "New XAFS Beamline for Structural and Electronic Dynamics of Nanoparticle Catalysts in Fuel Cells under Operating Conditions," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **430**, 012020 (6 pages) (2013).

K. EGUCHI, Y. TAKAGI, T. NAKAGAWA and T. YOKOYAMA, "Passivating Effect of Si(111)-($\sqrt{3}\times\sqrt{3}$)Ag and Si₃N₄/Si(111)-(8×8) Buffer Layers," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **430**, 012129 (6 pages) (2013).

T. YOKOYAMA and K. EGUCHI, "Anisotropic Thermal Expansion and Cooperative Invar/Anti-Invar Effects in Mn Alloys," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 075901 (5 pages) (2013).

T. NAKAGAWA, Y. TAKAGI, T. YOKOYAMA, T. METHFESSEL, S. DIEHL and H.-J. ELMERS, "Giant Magnetic Anisotropy Energy and Coercivity in Fe Island and Atomic Wire on W(110)," *Phys. Rev. B* **86**, 144418 (5 pages) (2012).

T. YOKOYAMA, "Path Integral Effective Classical Potential Method Applied to Anharmonicity and Quantum Effects in Thermal Expansion of Invar Alloy," *e-J. Surf. Sci. Nanotech.* **10**, 486–492 (2012).

T. SAIDA, O. SEKIZAWA, N. ISHIGURO, K. UESUGI, M. HOSHINA, T. URUGA, S. OHKOSHI, T. YOKOYAMA and M. TADA, "4D Visualization of Structures/Chemical States of Pt/C Cathode Catalyst Layers in Polymer Electrolyte Fuel Cells by 3D-Laminography-XAFS," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 10311–10314 (2012).

M. TADA, S. ZHANG, S. MALWADKAR, N. ISHIGURO, J. SOGA, Y. NAGAI, K. TEZUKA, H. IMOTO, S. O.-Y.-MATSUO, S. OHKOSHI and Y. IWASAWA, "The Active Phase of Nickel/Ordered Ce₂Zr₂O_x Catalysts with a Discontinuous ($x = 7-8$) in Methane Steam Reforming," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 9361–9365 (2012). [HOT PAPER]

T. SAIDA, O. SEKIZAWA, N. ISHIGURO, K. UESUGI, M. HOSHINA, T. URUGA, S. OHKOSHI, T. YOKOYAMA and M. TADA, "4D Visualization of a Cathode Catalyst Layer in a Polymer Electrolyte Fuel Cell by 3D-Laminography-XAFS," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 10311–10314 (2012).

S. ZHANG, S. MURATSUGU, N. ISHIGURO, S. OHKOSHI and M. TADA, "Perovskite NaCeTi₂O₆-Supported Ni Catalysts for CH₄ Steam Reforming," *ChemCatChem* **4**, 1783–1790 (2012). [Back Cover of Issue 11].

S. MURATSUGU, Z. WENG, H. NAKAI, K. ISOBE, T. SASAKI and M. TADA, "Surface-Assisted Transfer Hydrogenation Catalysis on a γ -Al₂O₃-Supported Ir Dimer," *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **14**, 16023–16031 (2012).

S. MURATSUGU and M. TADA, "Molecularly Imprinted Ru Complex Catalyst Systems Integrated on Oxide Surfaces," *Acc. Chem. Res.* **46**, 300–311 (2013).

S. NAGAMATSU, T. ARAI, M. YAMAMOTO, T. OHKURA, H. OYANAGI, T. ISHIZAKA, H. KAWANAMI, T. URUGA, M. TADA and Y. IWASAWA, "Potential-Dependent Restructuring and Hysteresis in the Structural and Electronic Transformations of Pt/C, Au(Core)-Pt(Shell)/C, and Pd(Core)-Pt(Shell)/C Cathode Catalysts in Polymer Electrolyte Fuel Cells Characterized by *in situ* X-Ray Absorption Fine Structure," *J. Phys. Chem. C* **117**, 13094–13107 (2013).

L. WANG, S. YAMAMOTO, S. MALWADKAR, S. NAGAMATSU, T. SASAKI, K. HAYASHIZAKI, M. TADA and Y. IWASAWA, "Direct Synthesis of Phenol from Benzene and O₂, Regulated by NH₃ on Pt/β and Pt-Re/ZSM-5 Catalysts," *ChemCatChem* **5**, 2203–2206 (2013).

M. WAKI, S. MURATSUGU and M. TADA, "Rate Enhancement for Hexose Sugar Oxidation on an Ethynylpyridine-Functionalized Pt/Al₂O₃ Catalyst with Induced Chirality," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 7283–7285 (2013). [Inside Back Cover].

S. MURATSUGU, M. H. LIM, T. ITOH, W. THUMRONGPATANARKS, M. KONDO, S. MASAOKA, T. S. A. HOR and M. TADA, "Dispersed Ru Nanoclusters Transformed from a Grafted Trinuclear Ru Complex on SiO₂ for Selective Alcohol Oxidation," *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 12611–12619 (2013). [Inside Front Cover].

O. SEKIZAWA, T. URUGA, M. TADA, K. NITTA, K. KATO, H. TANIDA, K. TAKESHITA, S. TAKAHASHI, M. SANO, H. AOYAGI, A. WATANABE, N. NARIYAMA, H. OHASHI, H. YUMOTO, T. KOYAMA, Y. SENBA, T. TAKEUCHI, Y. FURUKAWA, T. OHATA, T. MATSUSHITA, Y. ISHIZAWA, T. KUDO, H. KIMURA, H. YAMAZAKI, T. TANAKA, T. BIZEN, T. SEIKE, S. GOTO, H. OHNO, M. TAKATA, H. KITAMURA, T. ISHIKAWA, T. YOKOYAMA and Y. IWASAWA, "New XAFS Beamline for Structural and Electronic Dynamics of Nanoparticle Catalysts in Fuel Cells under Operating Conditions," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **430**, 012020 (6 pages) (2013).

T. TSUJI, T. URUGA, K. NITTA, K. KAWAMURA, M. MIZUMAKI, M. SUZUKI, O. SEKIZAWA, N. ISHIGURO, M. TADA, H. OHASHI, H. YAMAZAKI, H. YUMOTO, T. KOYAMA, Y. SENBA, T. TAKEUCHI, Y. TERADA, N. NARIYAMA, K. TAKESHITA, A. FUJIWARA, S. GOTO, M. YAMAMOTO, M. TAKATA and T. ISHIKAWA, "Development of Fast Scanning Microscopic XAFS Measurement System," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **430**, 012019 (6 pages) (2013).

M. SUZUKI, N. KAWAMURA, M. MIZUMAKI, Y. TERADA, T. URUGA, A. FUJIWARA, H. YAMAZAKI, H. YUMOTO, T. KOYAMA, Y. SENBA, T. TAKEUCHI, H. OHASHI, N. NARIYAMA, K. TAKESHITA, H. KIMURA, T. MATSUSHITA, Y. FURUKAWA, T. OHATA, Y. KONDO, J. ARIAKE, J. RICHTER, P. FONS, O. SEKIZAWA, N. ISHIGURO, M. TADA, S. GOTO, M. YAMAMOTO, M. TAKATA and T. ISHIKAWA, "A Hard X-Ray Nanospectroscopy Station at SPring-8 BL39XU," *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **430**, 012017 (4 pages) (2013).

LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

- T. NAITO, T. KARASUDANI, K. OHARA, T. TAKANO, Y. TAKAHASHI, T. INABE, K. FURUKAWA and T. NAKAMURA**, "Simultaneous Control of Carriers and Localized Spins with Light in Organic Materials," *Adv. Mater.* **24**, 6153–6157 (2012).
- D. SAKAMAKI, A. ITO, K. FURUKAWA, T. KATO, M. SHIRO and K. TANAKA**, "A Polymacrocyclic Oligoarylamine with a Pseudobeltane Motif: Towards a Cylindrical Multispin System," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 12776–12781 (2012).
- S. JIN, X. DING, X. FENG, M. SUPUR, K. FURUKAWA, S. TAKAHASHI, M. ADDICOAT, M. E. EL-KHOULY, T. NAKAMURA, S. IRLE, S. FUKUZUMI, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG**, "Charge Dynamics in A Donor–Acceptor Covalent Organic Framework with Periodically Ordered Bicontinuous Heterojunctions," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 2017–2021 (2013).
- Y. FUNASAKO, T. INAGAKI, T. MOCHIDA, T. SAKURAI, H. OHTA, K. FURUKAWA and T. NAKAMURA**, "Organometallic Ionic Liquids from Alkyloctamethylferrocenium Cations: Thermal Properties, Crystal Structures, and Magnetic Properties," *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 8317–8327 (2013).
- Y. MORINAKA, S. SATO, A. WAKAMIYA, H. NIKAWA, N. MIZOROGI, F. TANABE, M. MURATA, K. KOMATSU, K. FURUKAWA, T. KATO, S. NAGASE, T. AKASAKA and Y. MURATA**, "X-Ray Observation of a Helium Atom and Placing a Nitrogen Atom Inside He@C₆₀ and He@C₇₀," *Nat. Commun.* **4**, 1554 (5 pages) (2013).
- M. KUBO, Y. SHINMURA, N. ISHIYAMA, T. KAJI and M. HIRAMOTO**, "Invertible Organic Photovoltaic Cells with Heavily-Doped Organic/Metal Ohmic Contacts," *Appl. Phys. Express* **5**, 092302 (3 pages) (2012).
- N. ISHIYAMA, M. KUBO, T. KAJI and M. HIRAMOTO**, "Tandem Photovoltaic Cells Formed in Single Fullerene Films by Impurity Doping," *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **101**, 233303 (3 pages) (2012).
- Y. SHINMURA, M. KUBO, T. KAJI and M. HIRAMOTO**, "Improved Photovoltaic Characteristics by MoO₃-Doping to Thick Hole Transporting Films," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.* **52**, 04CR12 (4 pages) (2013).
- K. YOKOYAMA, T. KAJI and M. HIRAMOTO**, "Double Co-Deposited Layered Organic Photovoltaic Cells with Sensitivity through the Visible to Near-Infrared," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.* **52**, 04CR06 (4 pages) (2013).
- N. ISHIYAMA, T. YOSHIOKA, T. KAJI and M. HIRAMOTO**, "Tuning of Barrier Parameters of *n*-Type Schottky Junction in Photovoltaic Co-Deposited Films by Doping," *Appl. Phys. Express* **6**, 012301 (3 pages) (2013).
- N. ISHIYAMA, M. KUBO, T. KAJI and M. HIRAMOTO**, "Tandem Organic Solar Cells Formed in Co-Deposited Films by Doping," *Org. Electron.* **14**, 1793–1796 (2013).
- X. LIU, Y. XU, Z. GUO, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG**, "Super Absorbent Conjugated Microporous Polymers: A Synergistic Structural Effect on Exceptional Uptake of Amines," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 3233–3235 (2013).
- A. NAGAI, X. CHEN, X. FENG, X. DING, Z. GUO and D. JIANG**, "A Squaraine-Linked Covalent Organic Framework," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 3770–3774 (2013). (Hot Paper)
- S. JIN, X. DING, X. FENG, M. SUPUR, K. FURUKAWA, S. TAKAHASHI, M. ADDICOAT, M. E. EL-KHOULY, T. NAKAMURA, S. IRLE, S. FUKUZUMI, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG**, "Charge Dynamics in a Donor–Acceptor Covalent Organic Framework with Periodically Ordered Bicontinuous Heterojunctions," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 2017–2021 (2013). (Inside Cover)
- X. CHEN, M. ADDICOAT, S. IRLE, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG**, "Control Crystallinity and Porosity of Covalent Organic Frameworks through Managing Interlayer Interactions Based on Self-Complementary π -Electronic Force," *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **135**, 546–549 (2013).
- Y. XU, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG**, "Core-Shell Conjugated Microporous Polymers: A New Strategy for Exploring Color-Tunable and -Controllable Light Emissions," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 1591–1593 (2013). (Inside Cover)
- X. FENG, Y. DONG and D. JIANG**, "Star-Shaped Two-Dimensional Covalent Organic Frameworks," *CrystEngComm* **15**, 1508–1511 (2013). (Themed Issue for COFs)
- X. DING, X. FENG, A. SAEKI, S. SEKI, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG**, "Conducting Metallophthalocyanine 2D Covalent Organic Frameworks: The Role of Central Metals in Controlling π -Electronic Functions," *Chem. Commun.* **48**, 8952–8954 (2012).
- M. TANIO and K. NISHIMURA**, "Intramolecular Allosteric Interaction in the Phospholipase C- δ 1 Pleckstrin Homology Domain," *Biochim. Biophys. Acta, Proteins Proteomics* **1834**, 1034–1043 (2013).
- M. TANIO and K. NISHIMURA**, "Analysis of the Phospholipase C- δ 1 Pleckstrin Homology Domain Using Native Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis," *Anal. Biochem.* **431**, 106–114 (2012).
- K. YAZAWA, F. SUZUKI, Y. NISHIYAMA, T. OHATA, A. AOKI, K. NISHIMURA, H. KAJI and T. ASAKURA**, "Determination of Accurate ¹H Positions of Alanine Tripeptide with Anti-Parallel and Parallel β -Sheet Structures by High Resolution ¹H Solid State NMR and GIPAW Chemical Shift Calculation," *Chem. Commun.* **48**, 11199–11201 (2012).
- A. TSUTSUMI, N. JAVKHLANTUGS, A. KIRA, M. UMEYAMA, I. KAWAMURA, K. NISHIMURA, K. UEDA and A. NAITO**, "Structure and Orientation of Bovine Lactoferrampin in the Mimetic Bacterial Membrane as Revealed by Solid-State NMR and Molecular Dynamics Simulation," *Biophys. J.* **103**, 1–9 (2012).
- E. HASEGAWA, E. TOSAKA, A. YONEOKA, Y. TAMURA, S. TAKIZAWA, M. TOMURA and Y. YAMASHITA**, "Photoinduced Electron Transfer Reaction of α -Bromomethyl Substituted Benzocyclic β -Keto Esters with Amines: Selective Reaction Pathways Depending on Nature of Amine Radical Cations," *Res. Chem. Intermed.* **39**, 247–267 (2013).
- K. SUGANUMA, K. HORIUCHI, H. MATSUDA, H. N. CHENG, A. AOKI and T. ASAKURA**, "NMR Analysis and Chemical Shift Calculations of Poly(lactic acid) Dimer Model Compounds with Different Tacticities," *Polym. J.* **44**, 838–844 (2012).
- K. YAZAWA, F. SUZUKI, Y. NISHIYAMA, T. OHATA, A. AOKI, K. NISHIMURA, H. KAJI, T. SHIMIZU and T. ASAKURA**, "Determination of Accurate ¹H Positions of an Alanine Tripeptide with Anti-Parallel and Parallel β -Sheet Structures by High Resolution ¹H Solid State NMR and GIPAW Chemical Shift Calculation," *Chem. Commun.* **48**, 11199–11201 (2012).

- D. AYTEMIZ, W. SAKIYAMA, Y. SUZUKI, N. NAKAIZUMI, R. TANAKA, Y. OGAWA, Y. TAKAGI, Y. NAKAZAWA and T. ASAKURA**, "Small-Diameter Knitted Silk Vascular Grafts (3mm Diameter) with a Double-Raschel Knitted Silk Tube Coated with Silk Fibroin Sponge," *Adv. Healthcare Mater.* **2**, 361–368 (2013).
- N. KUBOYAMA, H. KIBA, K. ARAI, R. UCHIDA, Y. TANIMOTO, U. K. BHAWAL, Y. ABIKO, S. MIYAMOTO, D. KNIGHT, T. ASAKURA and N. NISHIYAMA**, "Silk Fibroin-Based Scaffolds for Bone Regeneration," *J. Biomed. Mater. Res. Part B: Appl. Biomater.* **101**, 295–302 (2013).
- T. ASAKURA, Y. SUZUKI, Y. NAKAZAWA, K. YAZAWA, G. P. HOLLAND and J. L. YARGER**, "Silk Structure Studied with Nuclear Magnetic Resonance," *Prog. Nucl. Magn. Reson. Spectrosc.* **69**, 23–68 (2013).
- Y. SUZUKI, Y. NAKAZAWA, D. AYTEMIZ, T. KOMATSU, K. MIYAZAKI, S. YAMASAKI and T. ASAKURA**, "Development of Silk/Polyurethane Small-diameter Vascular Graft by Electrospinning," *Seikei-Kakou* **25**, 181–187 (2013). (in Japanese)
- T. ASAKURA**, "From Determination of Silk Structure to Application of Silk to Vascular Graft," *SEN'I GAKKAISHI* **69**, 145–148 (2013). (in Japanese)
- S. MIYAMOTO, R. KOYANAGI, Y. NAKAZAWA, A. NAGANO, Y. ABIKO, M. INADA, C. MIYAURA and T. ASAKURA**, "Bombyx Mori Silk Fibroin Scaffolds for Bone Regeneration Studied by Bone Differentiation Experiment," *J. Biosci. Bioeng.* **115**, 575–578 (2013).

Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science

- T. ISHIDA and S. AONO**, "A Model Theoretical Study on Ligand Exchange Reactions of CoaA," *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 6139–6148 (2013).
- H. SAWAI, M. YAMANAKA, H. SUGIMOTO, Y. SHIRO and S. AONO**, "Structural Basis for the Transcriptional Regulation of Heme Homeostasis in *Lactococcus lactis*," *J. Biol. Chem.* **287**, 30755–30768 (2012).
- M. S. CHANDAK, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, T. TAKENAKA, A. MUKAIYAMA, T. K. CHAUDHURI, K. KATO and K. KUWAJIMA**, "The H/D-Exchange Kinetics of the *Escherichia coli* Co-Chaperonin GroES Studied by 2D NMR and DMSO-Quenched Exchange Methods," *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 2541–2560 (2013).
- M. S. CHANDAK, T. NAKAMURA, T. TAKENAKA, T. K. CHAUDHURI, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, J. CHEN, K. KATO and K. KUWAJIMA**, "The Use of Spin Desalting Columns in DMSO-Quenched H/D-Exchange NMR Experiments," *Protein Sci.* **22**, 486–491 (2013).
- K. MAKABE, T. NAKAMURA and K. KUWAJIMA**, "Structural Insights into the Stability Perturbations Induced by N-Terminal Variation in Human and Goat α -Lactalbumin," *Protein Eng., Des. Sel.* **26**, 165–170 (2013).
- A. MUKAIYAMA, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, K. MAKI, Y. GOTO and K. KUWAJIMA**, "Native-State Heterogeneity of β_2 -Microglobulin as Revealed by Kinetic Folding and Real-Time NMR Experiments," *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 257–272 (2013).
- A. MUKAIYAMA, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, K. MAKI, Y. GOTO and K. KUWAJIMA**, "The Molten Globule of β_2 -Microglobulin Accumulated at pH 4 and Its Role in Protein Folding," *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 273–291 (2013).
- T. NAKAMURA, T. AIZAWA, R. KARIYA, S. OKADA, M. DEMURA, K. KAWANO, K. MAKABE and K. KUWAJIMA**, "Molecular Mechanisms of the Cytotoxicity of Human α -Lactalbumin Made Lethal to Tumor Cells (HAMLET) and Other Protein-Oleic Acid Complexes," *J. Biol. Chem.* **288**, 14408–14416 (2013).
- H. SEKIGUCHI, A. NAKAGAWA, K. MORIYA, K. MAKABE, K. ICHIYANAGI, S. NOZAWA, T. SATO, S. ADACHI, K. KUWAJIMA, M. YOHDA and Y.C. SASAKI**, "ATP Dependent Rotational Motion of Group II Chaperonin Observed by X-Ray Single Molecule Tracking," *PLoS One* **8**, e64176 (2013).
- M. YAGI-UTSUMI, T. KUNIHARA, T. NAKAMURA, Y. UEKUSA, K. MAKABE, K. KUWAJIMA and K. KATO**, "NMR Characterization of the Interaction of GroEL with Amyloid β as a Model Ligand," *FEBS Lett.* **587**, 1605–1609 (2013).
- Y. UEKUSA, S. MIMURA, H. SASAKAWA, E. KURIMOTO, E. SAKATA, S. OLIVIER, H. YAGI, F. TOKUNAGA, K. IWAI and K. KATO**, "Backbone and Side Chain ^1H , ^{13}C , and ^{15}N Assignments of the Ubiquitin-Like Domain of Human HOIL-1L, an Essential Component of Linear Ubiquitin Chain Assembly Complex," *Biomol. NMR Assignments* **6**, 177–180 (2012).
- S. KONDO, H. YAGI, Y. KAMIYA, A. ITO, M. KUHARA, A. KUDOH, N. TAKAHASHI and K. KATO**, "N-Glycosylation Profiles of Chicken Immunoglobulin Y Glycoproteins Expressed by Different Production Vehicles," *J. Glycomics Lipidomics* **S5**, 002 (2012).
- M. YAGI-UTSUMI, S. YOSHIKAWA, Y. YAMAGUCHI, Y. NISHI, E. KURIMOTO, Y. ISHIDA, T. HOMMA, J. HOSEKI, Y. NISHIKAWA, T. KOIDE, K. NAGATA and K. KATO**, "NMR and Mutational Identification of the Collagen-Binding Site of the Chaperone Hsp47," *PLoS One* **7**, e45930 (2012).
- D. FUJITA, K. SUZUKI, S. SATO, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, Y. YAMAGUCHI, N. MIZUNO, T. KUMASAKA, M. TAKATA, M. NODA, S. UCHIYAMA, K. KATO and M. FUJITA**, "Protein Encapsulation within Synthetic Molecular Hosts," *Nat. Commun.* **3**, 1093 (2012).
- T. FUJII, M. URUSHIHARA, H. KASHIDA, H. ITO, X. LIANG, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, K. KATO and H. ASANUMA**, "Reversed Assembling of Dyes in an RNA Duplex Compared with Those in DNA," *Chem. –Euro. J.* **18**, 13304–13313 (2012).
- T. YAMAGUCHI, T. UNO, Y. UEKUSA, M. YAGI-UTSUMI and K. KATO**, "Ganglioside-Embedding Small Bicelles for Probing Membrane-Landing Processes of Intrinsically Disordered Proteins," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 1235–1237 (2013).
- Y. KAMIYA, K. YANAGI, T. KITAJIMA, T. YAMAGUCHI, Y. CHIBA and K. KATO**, "Application of Metabolic ^{13}C Labeling in Conjunction with High-Field Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Spectroscopy for Comparative Conformational Analysis of High Mannose-Type Oligosaccharides," *Biomolecules* **3**, 108–123 (2013).
- M. YAGI-UTSUMI, Y. YAMAGUCHI, P. BOONSRI, T. IGUCHI, K. OKEMOTO, S. NATORI and K. KATO**, "Stable Isotope-Assisted NMR Characterization of Interaction between Lipid A and Sarcotoxin IA, a Cecropin-Type Antibacterial Peptide," *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **431**, 136–140 (2013).

LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

- G. MONDAL, H. YAGI, K. KATO and B. P. CHATTERJEE**, “Multidimensional HPLC Analysis of N-Linked Glycans of Serum Alpha-1-Acid Glycoprotein in Chronic Hepatitis B and Hepatitis B-Induced Liver Cirrhosis Patients,” *Trends Carbohydr. Res.* **5**, 11–19 (2013).
- M. SUGIYAMA, H. SAHASHI, E. KURIMOTO, S. TAKATA, H. YAGI, K. KANAI, E. SAKATA, Y. MINAMI, K. TANAKA and K. KATO**, “Spatial Arrangement and Functional Role of α Subunits of Proteasome Activator PA28 in Hetero-Oligomeric Form,” *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **432**, 141–145 (2013).
- S. KITAZAWA, T. KAMEDA, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, K. SUGASE, N. J. BAXTER, K. KATO, M. P. WILLIAMSON and R. KITAHARA**, “Solution Structure of the Q41N Variant of Ubiquitin as a Model for the Alternatively Folded N₂ State of Ubiquitin,” *Biochemistry* **52**, 1874–1885 (2013).
- K. KUMOI, T. SATOH, K. MURATA, T. HIROMOTO, T. MIZUSHIMA, Y. KAMIYA, M. NODA, S. UCHIYAMA, H. YAGI and K. KATO**, “An Archaeal Homolog of Proteasome Assembly Factor Functions as a Proteasome Activator,” *PLoS One* **8**, e60294 (2013).
- T. FUJIMORI, Y. KAMIYA, K. NAGATA, K. KATO and N. HOSOKAWA**, “Endoplasmic Reticulum Lectin XTP3-B Inhibits Endoplasmic Reticulum-Associated Degradation of a Misfolded α 1-Antitrypsin Variant,” *FEBS J.* **8**, 1563–1575 (2013).
- M. S. CHANDAK, T. NAKAMURA, T. TAKENAKA, T. K. CHAUDHURI, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, J. CHEN, K. KATO and K. KUWAJIMA**, “The Use of Spin Desalting Columns in DMSO-Quenched H/D-Exchange NMR Experiments,” *Protein Sci.* **22**, 486–491 (2013).
- T. YAMAGUCHI, Y. KAMIYA, Y.-M. CHOO, S. YAMAMOTO and K. KATO**, “Terminal Spin Labeling of a High-Mannose-Type Oligosaccharide for Quantitative NMR Analysis of Its Dynamic Conformation,” *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 544–546 (2013).
- M. YAGI-UTSUMI, T. KUNIHARA, T. NAKAMURA, Y. UEKUSA, K. MAKABE, K. KUWAJIMA and K. KATO**, “NMR Characterization of the Interaction of GroEL with Amyloid β as a Model Ligand,” *FEBS Lett.* **587**, 1605–1609 (2013).
- S.-J. YOON, N. UTKINA, M. SADILEK, H. YAGI, K. KATO and S. HAKOMORI**, “Self-Recognition of High-Mannose Type Glycans Mediating Adhesion of Embryonal Fibroblasts,” *Glycoconjugate J.* **30**, 485–496 (2013).
- N. NISHIDA, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, F. MOTOJIMA, M. YOSHIDA, I. SHIMADA and K. KATO**, “Nuclear Magnetic Resonance Approaches for Characterizing Interactions between the Bacterial Chaperonin GroEL and Unstructured Proteins,” *J. Biosci. Bioeng.* **116**, 160–164 (2013).
- E. KURIMOTO, K. KUROKI, Y. YAMAGUCHI, M. YAGI-UTSUMI, T. IGAKI, T. IGUCHI, K. MAENAKA and K. KATO**, “Structural and Functional Mosaic Nature of MHC Class I Molecules in Their Peptide-Free Form,” *Mol. Immunol.* **55**, 393–399 (2013).
- M. S. CHANDAK, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, T. TAKENAKA, A. MUKAIYAMA, T. K. CHAUDHURI, K. KATO and K. KUWAJIMA**, “The H/D-Exchange Kinetics of the *Escherichia coli* Co-Chaperonin GroES Studied by 2D NMR and DMSO-Quenched Exchange Methods,” *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 2541–2560 (2013).
- T. KURAHASHI and H. FUJII**, “Comparative Spectroscopic Studies of Iron(III) and Manganese(III) Salen Complexes Having a Weakly-Coordinating Triflate Axial Ligand,” *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.* **85**, 940–947 (2012). (BCSJ Award Article)
- Z. CONG, S. YANAGISAWA, T. KURAHASHI, T. OGURA, S. NAKASHIMA and H. FUJII**, “Synthesis, Characterization, and Reactivity of Hypochlorito-Iron(III) Porphyrin Complexes,” *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20617–20620 (2012).
- T. KURAHASHI and H. FUJII**, “Unique Ligand Radical Character of an Activated Cobalt Salen Catalyst that is Generated by Aerobic Oxidation of a Cobalt(II) Salen Complex,” *Inorg. Chem.* **52**, 3908–3919 (2013).
- H. ITO, M. SUMII, A. KAWANABE, Y. FAN, Y. FURUTANI, L. S. BROWN and H. KANDORI**, “Comparative FTIR Study of a New Fungal Rhodopsin,” *J. Phys. Chem. B* **116**, 11881–11889 (2012).
- Y. FURUTANI, K. FUJIWARA, T. KIMURA, T. KIKUKAWA, M. DEMURA and H. KANDORI**, “Dynamics of Dangling Bonds of Water Molecules in *pharaonis* Halorhodopsin during Chloride Ion Transportation,” *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **3**, 2964–2969 (2012).
- Y. FURUTANI, H. SHIMIZU, Y. ASAI, T. FUKUDA, S. OIKI and H. KANDORI**, “ATR-FTIR Spectroscopy Revealed the Different Vibrational Modes of the Selectivity Filter Interacting with K⁺ and Na⁺ in the Open and Collapsed Conformations of the KcsA Potassium Channel,” *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **3**, 3806–3810 (2012).
- Y. FURUTANI, T. OKITSU, L. REISSIG, M. MIZUNO, M. HOMMA, A. WADA, Y. MIZUTANI and Y. SUDO**, “Large Spectral Change Due to Amide Modes of a β -Sheet upon the Formation of an Early Photointermediate of Middle Rhodopsin,” *J. Phys. Chem. B* **117**, 3449–3458 (2013).
- H. GUO, T. KIMURA and Y. FURUTANI**, “Distortion of the Amide-I and -II Bands of an α -Helical Membrane Protein, *pharaonis* Halorhodopsin, Depends on Thickness of Gold Films Utilized for Surface-Enhanced Infrared Absorption Spectroscopy,” *Chem. Phys.* **419**, 8–16 (2013).
- Y. FURUTANI, T. KIMURA and K. OKAMOTO**, “Development of a Rapid Buffer-Exchange System for Time-Resolved ATR-FTIR Spectroscopy with the Step-Scan Mode,” *Biophysics* **9**, 123–129 (2013).
- Y. M. A. YAMADA, S. M. SARKAR and Y. UOZUMI**, “Amphiphilic Self-Assembled Polymeric Copper Catalyst to Parts per Million Levels: Click Chemistry,” *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 9285–9290 (2012).
- Y. M. A. YAMADA, H. OHTA, Y. YUYAMA and Y. UOZUMI**, “Polymeric Bimetallic Catalyst-Promoted In-Water Dehydrative Alkylation of Ammonia and Amines with Alcohols,” *Synthesis* **45**, 2093–2100 (2012).
- R. HUDSON, G. HAMASAKA, T. OSAKO, Y. M. A. YAMADA, C.-J. LI, Y. UOZUMI and A. MOORES**, “Highly Efficient Iron(0) Nanoparticle-Catalyzed Hydrogenation in Water in Flow,” *Green Chem.* **15**, 2141–2148 (2012).
- A. OHTAKA, E. SAKAGUCHI, T. YAMAGUCHI, G. HAMASAKA, Y. UOZUMI, O. SHIMOMURA and R. NOMURA**, “A Recyclable ‘Boomerang’ Linear Polystyrene-Stabilized Pd Nanoparticles for the Suzuki Coupling Reaction of Aryl Chlorides in Water,” *ChemCatChem* **5**, 2167–2169 (2012).

- T. ITOH, M. KONDO, M. KANAIKE and S. MASAOKA**, "Arene-Perfluoroarene Interactions for Crystal Engineering of Metal Complexes: Controlled Self-Assembly of Paddle-Wheel Dimers," *CrystEngComm* **15**, 6122–6126 (2013).
- S. MURATSUGU, M. H. LIM, T. ITOH, W. THUMRONGPATANARAKS, M. KONDO, S. MASAOKA, T. S. A. HOR and M. TADA**, "Dispersed Ru Nanoclusters Transformed from a Grafted Trinuclear Ru Complex on SiO₂ for Selective Alcohol Oxidation," *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 12611–12619 (2013).
- M. KOBAYASHI, S. MASAOKA and K. SAKAI**, "Photoinduced Hydrogen Evolution from Water Based on a Z-Scheme Photosynthesis by a Simple Platinum(II) Terpyridine Derivative," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 7431–7434 (2012).
- S. TAKIZAWA, E. RÉMOND, F. A. ARTEAGA, Y. YOSHIDA, V. SRIDHARAN, J. BAYARDON, S. JUGÉ and H. SASAI**, "P-Chirogenic Organocatalysts: Application to the Aza-Morita-Baylis-Hillman (Aza-MBH) Reaction of Ketimines," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 8392–8394 (2013).
- V. SRIDHARAN, L. FAN, S. TAKIZAWA, T. SUZUKI and H. SASAI**, "Pd(II)-SDP-Catalyzed Enantioselective 5-Exo-Dig Cyclization of γ -Alkynoic Acids: Application to the Synthesis of Functionalized Dihydrofuran-2(3H)-ones Containing a Chiral Quaternary Carbon Center," *Org. Biomol. Chem.* **11**, 5936–5943 (2013).
- S. TAKIZAWA, F. A. ARTEAGA, Y. YOSHIDA, M. SUZUKI and H. SASAI**, "Organocatalyzed Formal [2+2] Cycloaddition of Ketimines with Allenates: Facile Access to Azetidines with a Chiral Tetrasubstituted Carbon Stereogenic Center," *Org. Lett.* **15**, 4142–4145 (2013).
- S. TAKIZAWA, T. M.-N. NGUYEN, A. GROSSMANN, M. SUZUKI, D. ENDERS and H. SASAI**, "Facile Synthesis of α -Methylidene- γ -Butyrolactones: Intramolecular Rauhut-Currier Reaction Promoted by Chiral Acid-Base Organocatalysts," *Tetrahedron* **69**, 1202–1209 (2013).
- S. TAKIZAWA, F. A. ARTEAGA, Y. YOSHIDA, J. KODERA, Y. NAGATA and H. SASAI**, "Vanadium-Catalyzed Enantioselective Friedel-Crafts-Type Reactions," *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 11787–11790 (2013).
- R. K. M. GABR, T. HATAKEYAMA, K. TAKENAKA, S. TAKIZAWA, Y. OKADA, M. NAKAMURA and H. SASAI**, "DFT Study on 5-Endo-Trig-Type Cyclization of 3-Alkenoic Acids Using Pd-SPRIX Catalyst: Importance of the Rigid Spiro Framework for Both Selectivity and Reactivity," *Chem. –Eur. J.* **19**, 9518–9525 (2013).
- T. KUSAKABE, T. TAKAHASHI, R. SHEN, A. IKEDA, Y. D. DHAGE, Y. KANNO, Y. INOUE, H. SASAI, T. MOCHIDA and K. KATO**, "Carbonylation of Propargyl Carbamates with Palladium(II) Bisoxazoline Catalysts: Efficient Synthesis of 5-Methyl-3(2H)-furanones," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 7845–7849 (2013).
- E. RÉMOND, J. BAYARDON, S. TAKIZAWA, Y. ROUSSELIN, H. SASAI and S. JUGÉ**, "o-(Hydroxyalkyl) P-Chirogenic Phosphines as Functional Chiral Lewis Bases," *Org. Lett.* **15**, 1870–1873 (2013).
- T. SUZUKI, Y. ISHIZAKA, K. GHOZATI, D.-Y. ZHOU, K. ASANO and H. SASAI**, "Enantioselective Multicatalytic Synthesis of α -Benzyl- β -hydroxyindan-1-ones," *Synthesis* **45**, 2134–2136 (2013).
- Y. YOSHIDA, S. TAKIZAWA and H. SASAI**, "Design and Synthesis of Spiro Bis(1,2,3-triazolium) Salts As Chiral Ionic Liquids," *Tetrahedron: Asymmetry* **23**, 843–851 (2012).
- G. DISTEFANO, H. SUZUKI, M. TSUJIMOTO, S. ISODA, S. BRACCO, A. COMOTTI, P. SOZZANI, T. UEMURA and S. KITAGAWA**, "Highly Ordered Alignment of a Vinyl Polymer by Host–Guest Cross-Polymerization," *Nat. Chem.* **5**, 335–341 (2013).
- T. UEMURA, G. WASHINO, N. YANAI and S. KITAGAWA**, "Controlled Encapsulation of Photo-Responsive Macromolecules in Porous Coordination Polymer," *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 222–223 (2013).
- N. YANAI, T. UEMURA and S. KITAGAWA**, "Behavior of Binary Guests in a Porous Coordination Polymer," *Chem. Mater.* **24**, 4744–4749 (2012).
- Y. IKEZOE, G. WASHINO, T. UEMURA, S. KITAGAWA and H. MATSUI**, "Autonomous Motors of a Metal-Organic Framework Powered by Reorganization of Self-Assembled Peptides at Interfaces," *Nat. Mater.* **11**, 1081–1085 (2012).
- H. IRIEDA, T. MORITA, K. MAKI, M. HOMMA, H. AIBA and Y. SUDO**, "Photo-Induced Regulation of the Chromatic Adaptive Gene Expression by Anabaena Sensory Rhodopsin," *J. Biol. Chem.* **287**, 32485–32493 (2012).
- L. REISSIG, T. IWATA, T. KIKUKAWA, M. DEMURA, N. KAMO, H. KANDORI and Y. SUDO**, "The Influence of Halide Binding on the Hydrogen Bonding Network in the Active Site of *Salinibacter* Sensory Rhodopsin I," *Biochemistry* **51**, 8802–8813 (2012).
- Y. FURUTANI, T. OKITSU, L. REISSIG, M. MIZUNO, M. HOMMA, A. WADA, Y. MIZUTANI and Y. SUDO**, "Large Spectral Change due to Amide Modes of a β -Sheet upon the Formation of an Early Photointermediate of Middle Rhodopsin," *J. Phys. Chem. B* **117**, 3449–3458 (2013).
- A. MORI, J. YAGASAKI, M. HOMMA, L. REISSIG and Y. SUDO**, "Investigation of the Chromophore Binding Cavity in the 11-*cis* Acceptable Microbial Rhodopsin MR," *Chem. Phys.* **419**, 23–29 (2013).
- Y. SUDO, A. OKAZAKI, H. ONO, J. YAGASAKI, S. SUGO, M. KAMIYA, L. REISSIG, K. INOUE, K. IHARA, H. KANDORI, S. TAKAGI and S. HAYASHI**, "A Blue-Shifted Light-Driven Proton Pump for Neural Silencing," *J. Biol. Chem.* **288**, 20624–20632 (2013).
- T. TSUKAMOTO, K. INOUE, H. KANDORI and Y. SUDO**, "Thermal and Spectroscopic Characterization of a Proton Pumping Rhodopsin from an Extreme Thermophile," *J. Biol. Chem.* **288**, 21581–21592 (2013).

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems

- A. MUKAIYAMA, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, K., MAKI, Y. GOTO and K. KUWAJIMA, "Native-State Heterogeneity of β 2-Microglobulin as Revealed by Kinetic Folding and Real-Time NMR Experiments," *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 257–272 (2013).
- A. MUKAIYAMA, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, K., MAKI, Y. GOTO and K. KUWAJIMA, "The Molten Globule of β 2-Microglobulin Accumulated at pH 4 and Its Role in Protein Folding," *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 273–291 (2013).
- M. S. CHANDAK, T. NAKAMURA, K. MAKABE, T. TAKENAKA, A. MUKAIYAMA, T. K. CCAUDHURI, K. KATO and K. KUWAJIMA, "The H/D-Exchange Kinetics of the *Escherichia coli* Co-Chaperonin GroES Studied by 2D NMR and DMSO-Quenched Exchange Methods," *J. Mol. Biol.* **425**, 2541–2560 (2013).
- L. BANCHI, G. COSTAGLIOLA, A. ISHIZAKI and P. GIORDA, "An Analytical Continuation Approach for Evaluating Emission Lineshapes of Molecular Aggregates and the Adequacy of Multichromophoric Förster Theory," *J. Chem. Phys.* **138**, 184107 (14 pages) (2013).
- Y. SHIKANO, "The Counterfactual Process in Weak Values," *Phys. Scr.* **T151**, 014015 (3 pages) (2012).
- Y. SHIKANO, T. WADA and J. HORIKAWA, "The Discrete-Time Quantum Walk as a Stochastic Process in Quantum Mechanics," *Phys. Scr.* **T151**, 014016 (5 pages) (2012).
- H. KOBAYASHI, G. PUENTES and Y. SHIKANO, "Extracting Joint Weak Values from Two-Dimensional Spatial Displacements," *Phys. Rev. A* **86**, 053805 (4 pages) (2012).
- T. HORIKIRI, Y. MATSUO, Y. SHIKANO, A. LOFFLER, S. HOFLING, A. FORCHEL and Y. YAMAMOTO, "Temperature Dependence of Highly Excited Exciton Polaritons in Semiconductor Microcavities," *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **82**, 084709 (10 pages) (2013).
- Y. SUSA, Y. SHIKANO and A. HOSOYA, "Reply to "Comment on "Optimal Probe Wave Function of Weak-Value Amplification,""" *Phys. Rev. A* **87**, 046102 (2 pages) (2013).
- M. GONULOL, A. EKREM, Y. SHIKANO and O. E. MUSTECAPELIOGLU, "Survival Probability in a Quantum Walk on a One-Dimensional Lattice with Partially Absorbing Traps," *J. Comput. Theor. Nanosci.* **10**, 1596–1600 (2013).
- A. U. C. HARDAL, P. XUE, Y. SHIKANO, O. E. MUSTECAPELIOGLU and B. C. SANDERS, "Discrete-Time Quantum Walk with Nitrogen-Vacancy Centers in Diamond Coupled to a Superconducting Flux Qubit," *Phys. Rev. A* **88**, 022303 (11 pages) (2013).
- H. M. YAMAMOTO, M. NAKANO, M. SUDA, Y. IWASA, M. KAWASAKI and R. KATO, "A Strained Organic Field-Effect Transistor with a Gate-Tunable Superconducting Channel," *Nat. Commun.* **4**, 2379 (7 pages) (2013).
- H. M. YAMAMOTO, J. UENO and R. KATO, "Critical Behavior of a Filling-Controlled Mott-Transition Observed at an Organic Field-Effect-Transistor Interface," *Eur. Phys. J. Special Topics* **222**, 1057–1063 (2013).
- N. TAKUBO, N. TAJIMA, H. M. YAMAMOTO, H. CUI and R. KATO, "Lattice Distortion Stabilizes the Photoinduced Metallic Phase in the Charge-Ordered Organic Salts (BEDT-TTF)₃X₂ (X = ReO₄, ClO₄)," *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 227401 (2013).
- Y. KOSAKA, H. M. YAMAMOTO, A. TAJIMA, A. NAKAO, H. CUI and R. KATO, "Supramolecular Ni(dmit)₂ Salts with Halopyridinium Cations—Development of Multifunctional Molecular Conductors with the Use of Competing Supramolecular Interactions," *CrystEngComm* **15**, 3200–3211 (2013).
- N. TAKUBO, N. TAJIMA, H. M. YAMAMOTO and R. KATO, "Observation of Photo-Induced Insulator-to-Metal Transition in Charge-Ordered α -(BEDT-TTF)₂I₃ Thin Crystal by Simultaneous Transport and Optical Measurement," *J. Lumin.* **137**, 237–240 (2013).
- D. WATANABE, M. YAMASHITA, S. TONEGAWA, Y. OSHIMA, H. M. YAMAMOTO, R. KATO, I. SHEIKIN, K. BEHNIA, T. TERASHIMA, S. UJI, T. SHIBAUCHI and Y. MATSUDA, "Novel Pauli-Paramagnetic Quantum Phase in a Mott Insulator," *Nat. Commun.* **3**, 1090 (6 pages) (2012).
- T. KISS, A. CHAINANI, H. M. YAMAMOTO, T. MIYAZAKI, T. AKIMOTO, T. SHIMOJIMA, K. ISHIZUKA, S. WATANABE, C.-T. CHEN, A. FUKAYA, R. KATO and S. SHIN, "Quasiparticles and Fermi Liquid Behaviour in an Organic Metal," *Nat. Commun.* **3**, 1089 (6 pages) (2012).
- T. MURAHASHI, S. KIMURA, K. TAKASE, S. OGOSHI and K. YAMAMOTO, "Bridging π -Coordination of Pyrrole and Indole over a Pd^I–Pd^I Bond," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 4310–4312 (2013).
- T. MURAHASHI, K. TAKASE, K. USUI, S. KIMURA, M. FUJIMOTO, T. UEMURA, S. OGOSHI and K. YAMAMOTO, "Trinuclear Palladium Addition to Unsaturated Carbo-cycles," *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 10626–10632 (2013).
- F. ANGER, R. SCHOLZ, E. ADAMSKI, K. BROCH, A. GERLACH, Y. SAKAMOTO, T. SUZUKI and F. SCHREIBER, "Optical Properties of Fully and Partially Fluorinated Rubrene in Films and Solution," *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **102**, 013308 (5 pages) (2013).
- E. KAYAHARA, T. IWAMOTO, T. SUZUKI and S. YAMAGO, "Selective Synthesis of [6]-, [8]-, and [10]Cycloparaphenylenes," *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 621–623 (2013).
- H. KON and T. NAGATA, "New Ternary Ligands Consisting of a N₄ Bridging Ligand and Two Terpyridines, and Their Co(II) and Ni(II) Dinuclear Complexes. Structure, Redox Properties, and Reaction with Acid," *Dalton Trans.* **42**, 5697–5705 (2013).
- H. YAMAZAKI, T. UENO, K. AISO, M. HIRAHARA, T. AOKI, T. NAGATA, S. IGARASHI and M. YAGI, "Synthesis, Characterization and Heterogeneous Catalysis for Water Oxidation of a Di-Manganese Complex with 4'-(4-pyridyl)-2,2':6',2''-Terpyridine," *Polyhedron* **52**, 455–460 (2013).
- H. YAMAZAKI, S. IGARASHI, T. NAGATA and M. YAGI, "Substituent Effects on Core Structures and Heterogeneous Catalytic Activities of Mn^{III}(μ -O)₂Mn^{IV} Dimers with 2,2':6',2''-Terpyridine Derivative Ligands for Water Oxidation," *Inorg. Chem.* **51**, 1530–1539 (2012).

- O. SOPHIPHUN, J. WITTAYAKUN, R. N. DHITAL, S. HAESUWANNAKIJ, A. MURUGADOSS and H. SAKURAI**, "Gold/Palladium Bimetallic Alloy Nanoclusters Stabilized by Chitosan as Highly Efficient and Selective Catalyst for Homocoupling of Arylboronic Acid," *Aust. J. Chem.* **65**, 1238–1243 (2012).
- P. KAEWMATI, E. SOMSOOK, R. N. DHITAL and H. SAKURAI**, "Aerobic Oxygenation of Phenylboronic Acid Promoted by Thiol under Gold-Free Conditions: A Warning against Gold Nanoparticle Catalysis," *Tetrahedron Lett.* **53**, 6104–6106 (2012).
- H. KITAHARA and H. SAKURAI**, "Addition versus Oxygenative Cleavage: Two Contradictory Reactivities in the Reaction of *N*-Benzyl 4-Pentenylamine Catalyzed by Colloidal Nanogold under Aerobic Conditions," *Chem. Lett.* **41**, 1328–1330 (2012).
- B. M. SCHMIDT, S. SEKI, B. TOPOLINSKI, K. OHKUBO, S. FUKUZUMI, H. SAKURAI and D. LENTZ**, "Electronic Properties of Trifluoromethylated Corannulenes," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **51**, 11385–11388 (2012).
- R. N. DHITAL, C. KAMONSATIKUL, E. SOMSOOK, K. BOBUATONG, M. EHARA and H. SAKURAI**, "Low-Temperature Carbon–Chlorine Bond Activation by Bimetallic Gold/Palladium Alloy Nanoclusters: An Application to Ullmann Coupling," *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **134**, 20250–20253 (2012).
- A. MURUGADOSS, K. OKUMURA and H. SAKURAI**, "Bimetallic AuPd Nanocluster Catalysts with Controlled Atomic Gold Distribution for Oxidative Dehydrogenation of Tetralin," *J. Phys. Chem. C* **116**, 26776–26783 (2012).
- J. MACK, Y. MORITA, S. HIGASHIBAYASHI, H. SAKURAI and N. KOBAYASHI**, "Magnetic Circular Dichroism Spectroscopy and Electronic Structures of C_3 Symmetry Buckybowls," *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **556**, 188–194 (2013).
- S. KARANJIT, K. BOBUATONG, R. FUKUDA, M. EHARA and H. SAKURAI**, "Mechanism of the Aerobic Oxidation of Methanol to Formic Acid on Au₈: A DFT Study," *Int. J. Quantum Chem.* **113**, 428–436 (2013).
- R. N. DHITAL, C. KAMONSATIKUL, E. SOMSOOK, Y. SATO and H. SAKURAI**, "Aryl Iodides as Strong Inhibitor for Gold and Gold-Based Bimetallic *quasi*-Homogeneous Catalysis," *Chem. Commun.* **49**, 2542–2544 (2013).
- B. M. SCHMIDT, B. TOPOLINSKI, S. HIGASHIBAYASHI, T. KOJIMA, M. KAWANO, D. LENTZ and H. SAKURAI**, "The Synthesis of Hexafluorosumanene and its Congeners," *Chem. –Eur. J.* **19**, 3282–3286 (2013).
- B. B. SHRESTHA, S. KARANJIT, G. PANDA, S. HIGASHIBAYASHI and H. SAKURAI**, "Synthesis of Substituted Sumanenes by Aromatic Electrophilic Substitution Reactions," *Chem. Lett.* **42**, 386–388 (2013).
- K. MAEYAMA, T. TSUKAMOTO, M. SUZUKI, S. HIGASHIBAYASHI and H. SAKURAI**, "Nanosized Palladium-Catalyzed Suzuki–Miyaura Coupling Polymerization: Synthesis of Soluble Aromatic Poly(ether ketone)s," *Polymer J.* **45**, 401–405 (2013).
- S. HIGASHIBAYASHI, S. ONOGI, H. K. SRIVASTAVA, G. N. SASTRY, Y.-T. WU and H. SAKURAI**, "Stereo-electronic Effect of Curved Aromatic Structure Favouring the Unexpected *Endo* Conformation of Benzylic Substituted Sumanene," *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **52**, 7314–7316 (2013).
- S. KUNISHIGE, M. KAWABATA, M. BABA, T. YAMANAKA, Y. MORITA, S. HIGASHIBAYASHI and H. SAKURAI**, "Jet Spectroscopy of Buckybowl: Electronic and Vibrational Structures in the S_0 and S_1 States of Triphenylene and Sumanene," *J. Chem. Phys.* **139**, 044313 (8 pages) (2013).

Theoretical and Computational Molecular Science

K. NOBUSADA, “Near-Field Excitation Dynamics in Molecules: Nonuniform Light-Matter Interaction Theory Beyond a Dipole Approximation,” in *Progress in Nanophotonics 2*, M. Ohtsu, Ed., Springer-Verlag; Berlin Heidelberg, Chapter 1 (2013).

T. TANAKA, A. YAMADA and M. EHARA, “Elements Strategy Project: Prospect of Catalysts and Batteries,” *Bunseki*, **No. 5**, pp. 46–50 (2013). (in Japanese)

H. OKUMURA, “All-Atom Multibaric-Multithermal Molecular Dynamics Simulations of Proteins,” in *Bioscience and Materials Research: Molecular Dynamics and Related Techniques*, K. Kholmurodov, Ed., Nova Science; New York, pp. 56–68 (2012).

T. ISHIDA, “The Dynamical Properties on Ionic Liquids: Insights from Molecular Dynamics Study,” in *Ionic Liquids—New Aspects for the Future*, J. Kadokawa, Ed., InTech; Rijeka, Croatia, pp. 3–29 (2013).

Photo-Molecular Science

G. HARTLAND, H. OKAMOTO, M. ORRIT and P. ZIJLSTRA, “Optical Studies of Single Metal Nanoparticles (editorial preface to the themed issue),” *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **15**, 4090–4092 (2013).

H. OKAMOTO, “Nanooptical Studies on Physical and Chemical Characteristics of Noble Metal Nanostructures,” *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.* **86**, 397–413 (2013).

H. OKAMOTO and K. IMURA, “Visualizing the Optical Field Structures in Metal Nanostructures,” *J. Phys. Chem. Lett.* **4**, 2230–2241 (2013).

Y. OHSHIMA, “Coherent Manipulation and Quantum-State Measurements of Molecular Rotation,” *Laser Researches* **40**(10), 752–758 (2012). (in Japanese)

Y. OHSHIMA, “Vibration and Rotation of Molecules,” “Light and Molecules,” in *Graduate-course lectures in physical chemistry (2nd Ed.)*, *I. Quantum chemistry and molecular spectroscopy*, K. Someda, Ed., Tokyo Kagaku Dojin (2013). (in Japanese)

T. TAIRA and J. SANGHERA, “Feature Issue Introduction: Advances in Optical Materials,” *Opt. Mater. Express* **2**, pp. 1171–1175 (2012).

T. TAIRA, “Promise of the Giant Pulse Microchip Lasers,” *JJSLM*, **33**, pp. 152–157 (2012). (in Japanese)

T. TAIRA and H. ISHIZUKI, “Field Poled Devices for Micro Solid-State Photonics,” *OPTRONICS*, **31**, pp. 110–114 (2012). (in Japanese)

T. TAIRA, “Laser Ignition,” *Rev. Laser Eng.*, **41**, p. 3 (2013). (in Japanese)

T. TAIRA, “Laser Ignition for Engines,” *OPTRONICS*, **32**, pp. 178–181 (2013). (in Japanese)

Y. SATO, J. AKIYAMA and T. TAIRA, “Fundamental Investigations in Orientation Control Process for Anisotropic Laser Ceramics,” *Phys. Status Solidi C* **10**, pp. 896–902 (2013). (Invited)

J. SAIKAWA, N. ISHIGAKI, S. UNO, T. HIROKI, K. TOJO, Y. IDO and T. TAIRA, “Development and Application of All Solid State DUV Pulse Laser,” *SHIMAZU REVIEW*, **69**, pp. 293–302 (2013). (in Japanese)

R. BHANDARI and T. TAIRA, “Megawatt Peak Power UV Microlaser,” *Proceedings of SPIE*, **8604**, 860405 (6 pages) (2013).

Materials Molecular Science

T. YOKOYAMA and K. EGUCHI, “Quantum Effect and Anharmonicity in an Invar Alloy Studied by EXAFS Spectroscopy,” *Photon Factory Activity Report Part A: Highlights and Facility Report 2011* pp. 32–33 (2012).

T. NAKAGAWA and T. YOKOYAMA, “Laser iInduced Threshold Photoemission and Its Application to Photoelectron Microscope,” *J. Electron Spectrosc. Relat. Phenom.* **185**, 356–364 (2012).

M. TADA, “Hard X-Ray Time-Resolved/Space-Resolved X-Ray Absorption Fine Structure Analysis for Heterogeneous Metal Catalysts,” *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.* **82**, 021013 (8 pages) (2013).

M. HIRAMOTO and M. KUBO, “Organic Thin-Film Solar Cells,” in *Handbook of Solar Cell Technology*, NTS Publishing, **12**, 38–43 (2012). (in Japanese)

M. HIRAMOTO and T. KAJI, “Small Molecular Type Organic Solar Cells—Doping Technology—,” *Mirai Zairyo*, **12**, 38–43 (2012). (in Japanese)

M. HIRAMOTO and T. KAJI, “Organic Thin-Film Solar Cells,” in *Handbook of Solar Cell Technology*, Ohm Co. Ltd., **10.1–10.9** (2013). (in Japanese)

T. KAJI, “Method of Increase of Short-Circuit Photocurrent—Introduction of 3rd Co-Evaporant Molecule,” in *Handbook of Solar Cell Technology*, Ohm Co. Ltd., **10.10** (2013). (in Japanese)

M. HIRAMOTO, “Bandgap Science for Organic Solar Cells,” *Oyo Butsuri*, **82**, 480–486 (2013). (in Japanese)

M. HIRAMOTO and Y. SHINMURA, “pn-Homojunction Formation in Single Phthalocyanine Films,” *P plus E*, **35**, 413–417 (2013). (in Japanese)

M. HIRAMOTO, “Recent Developement of Solid-State Organic Solar Cells,” in *2013 Solar Cell Technology*, Electronic Journal, Chap. 2.1.5 (2013). (in Japanese)

M. HIRAMOTO, “Bandgap Science for Organic Solar Cells,” *Gekkan Display*, **19**, 55–61 (2013).

Y. XU, S. JIN, H. XU, A. NAGAI and D. JIANG, “Conjugated Microporous Polymers: Design, Synthesis and Application,” *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **42**, 8012–8031 (2013). (Cover Page)

T. ASAKURA, *Biotechnology of Silk*, T. Asakura and T. Miller, Eds., Springer, pp. 1–301 (2013).

T. ASAKURA, “Road to Development of New Materials from ‘Silk’ by Elucidation of Mysteries in ‘Spinning Mechanism’ and ‘Unique Structure’ of Silk,” *Healthist*, Yakult Honsya, Tokyo, **36**, pp.12–15 (2012). (in Japanese)

T. ASAKURA, “Silk Vascular Graft—Application of Fiber Technology—,” *Small and Medium-Sized Chamber of Commerce and Industry Journal*, Small and Medium-sized Chamber of Commerce and Industry; Tokyo, **112**, pp. 69–74 (2012).

T. ASAKURA, “Front Runner—Pioneer of Research—Development of Silk Vascular Graft,” *SQUET*, Mitsubishi UFJ Research and Consulting Co., Ltd.; Tokyo, **12**, pp. 27–29 (2012).

T. ASAKURA, “Research Lab. in Japan The 7th Development of Silk Vascular Graft on the Basis of Silk and Silkworm Research,” *Wisdom, Nikkei BP Consulting Magazine*, Nikkei Business Publications, Inc.; Tokyo (2012).

Life and Coordination-Complex Molecular Science

S. AONO, “The Dos Family of Globin-Related Sensors Using PAS Domains to Accommodate Haem Acting as the Active Site for Sensing External Signals,” *Adv. Microbial Physiol.* **63**, 273–327 (2013).

K. KATO and Y. YAMAGUCHI, “Glycoproteins and Antibodies: Solution NMR Studies,” *Encyclopedia of Magnetic Resonance*, **vol.3**, 1779–1790 (2012).

H. YAGI and K. KATO, “Roles of Carbohydrate Moieties in Complex Formation between IgG-Fc and Fc γ Receptor,” *Jikkenigaku*, **31**, 1602–1606 (2013). (in Japanese)

Y. UOZUMI, “C–C Bond-Forming Reactions via the Heck Reaction,” in *Comprehensive Chirality*, E. M. Carreira and H. Yamamoto, Eds., Elsevier Ltd., **Vol. 4**, pp. 2–17 (2012).

Y. UOZUMI, “C–C Bond-Forming Reactions via Cross-Coupling,” in *Comprehensive Chirality*, E. M. Carreira and H. Yamamoto, Eds., Elsevier Ltd., **Vol. 4**, pp. 18–32 (2012).

M. OKAMURA and S. MASAOKA, “A Metal-Complex Catalyst Bearing Proton Coupled Electron Transfer Sites for Multi-Electron Transfer Reactions,” *Petrotech*, **36**, 613–617 (2013). (in Japanese)

M. KONDO and S. MASAOKA, “Development of Metal Complex-based Oxygen Evolving Catalyst toward Artificial Photosynthesis,” in *Artificial Photosynthesis, New Technology for Practical Applications*, Johokiko, Co., Ltd.; Tokyo, 84–94 (2013). (in Japanese)

M. YOSHIDA and S. MASAOKA, “Cerium(IV) in an Acidic Solution: A ‘Non-Innocent’ Oxidant,” in *Cerium: Molecular Structure, Technological Applications and Health Effects*, A. Izyumov and G. Plaksin, Eds., Nova Science Publishers, Inc.; New York, pp. 177–185. (2013).

S. MASAOKA, “Water Oxidation Complex Catalysts for Artificial Photosynthesis,” *Kagaku Kogyo*, **63**, 646–652 (2012). (in Japanese)

M. YOSHIDA and S. MASAOKA, “Artificial Photosynthesis by Metal Complexes: New Developments in Oxygen Evolving Reactions Catalyzed by Metal Complex Catalysts,” *Gekkann Kagaku*, **67(6)**, 12–16 (2012). (in Japanese)

H. SASAI, “Direct C–C Bond Formation (Henry, Aza-Henry),” in *Comprehensive Chirality*, E. M. Carreira and H. Yamamoto, Eds., Elsevier B. V.; Amsterdam, **4**, pp. 214–242 (2012).

H. SASAI and S. TAKIZAWA, “C–C Bond Formation: (aza) Morita-Baylis-Hillman Reaction,” in *Comprehensive Chirality*, E. M. Carreira and H. Yamamoto, Eds., Elsevier B. V.; Amsterdam, **6**, pp. 234–263 (2012).

Research Center of Integrative Molecular Systems

Y. SHIKANO, “Special Issue on Quantum Walks,” *Quant. Inf. Proc.* **11**, 1013–1014 (2012).

Y. SHIKANO, E. SEGAWA, A. PEREZ and J. WANG, “A Special Issue on Theoretical and Mathematical Aspects of Discrete Time Quantum Walks,” *J. Comput. Theor. Nanosci.* **10**, 1555–1556 (2013).

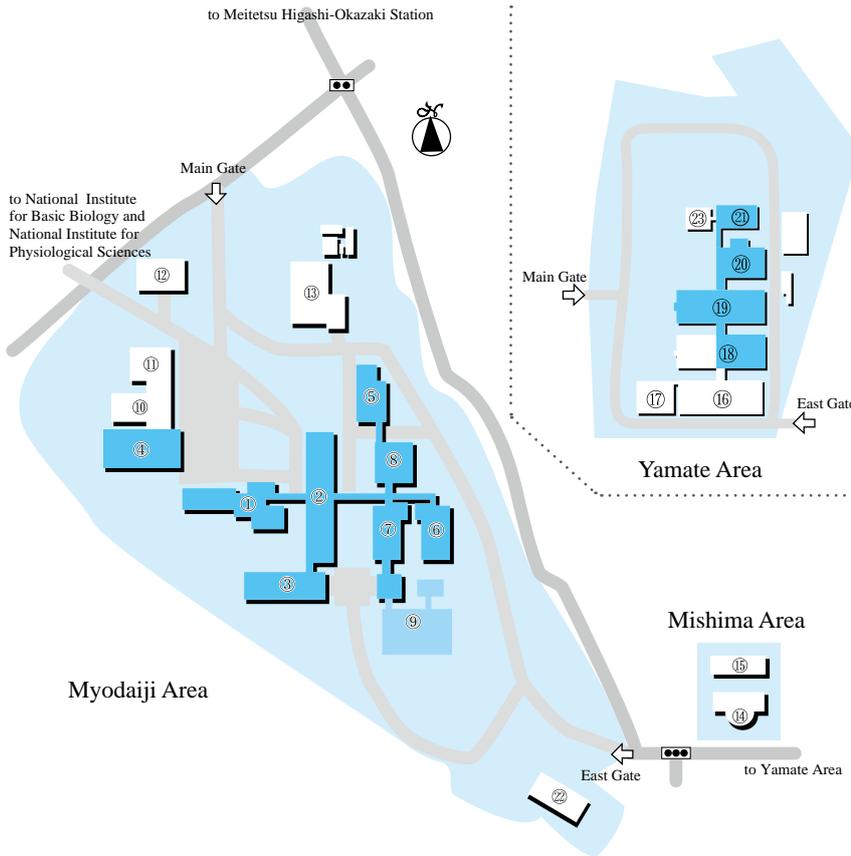
Y. SHIKANO, “From Discrete Time Quantum Walk to Continuous Time Quantum Walk in Limit Distribution,” *J. Comput. Theor. Nanosci.* **10**, 1558–1570 (2013).

S. HIGASHIBAYASHI, “Synthesis of ‘Bowl-Shaped Molecule’ Consisting of Carbon and Nitrogen,” *Ceramics*, **47**, 806 (2012). (in Japanese)

H. SAKURAI, “Construction of Carbon π -Space by Organic Synthesis,” in *Emergence of Highly Elaborated π -Space and Its Function*, T. Akasaka, A. Osuka, S. Fukuzumi and H. Kandori, Eds., CMC Press, pp. 40–43 (2013). (in Japanese)

H. SAKURAI and S. HIGASHIBAYASHI, “Synthetic Chemistry Leading π -Electron Science,” in *CSJ Current Review 12*, T. Akasaka, N. Iwasawa, S. Yamaguchi and H. Isobe, Eds., Kagaku Dojin pp. 46–53 (2013). (in Japanese)

A			KIM, Kang	6	S		
ADACHI, Masahiro	28		KIMURA, Shin-ichi	30	SAITO, Shinji	6	
AKIYAMA, Shuji	74		KIMURA, Tetsunari	66	SAKAMOTO, Youichi	84	
ANDO, Koji	17		KONDO, Mio	70	SAKURAI, Hidehiro	88	
AONO, Shigetoshi	58		KONOMI, Taro	28	SASAI, Hiroaki	72	
ASAKURA, Tetsuo	55		KOSUGI, Nobuhiro	26	SAWAI, Hitomi	58	
E			KURAHASHI, Takuya	64	SHIGEMASA, Eiji	32	
EHARA, Masahiro	12		KURASHIGE, Yuki	10	SHIKANO, Yutaka	78	
F			KUWAJIMA, Kunihiro	60	SUDA, Masayuki	80	
FUJI, Takao	36		M			SUDO, Yuki	72
FUJII, Hiroshi	64		MASAOKA, Shigeyuki	70	SUZUKI, Toshiyasu	84	
FUJIWARA, Masanori	22		MATSUNAMI, Masaharu	30	T		
FUKUDA, Ryoichi	12		MIZUSE, Kenta	22	TADA, Mizuki	44	
FURUKAWA, Ko	46		MORISHITA, Tetsuya	17	TAIRA, Takunori	34	
FURUTANI, Yuji	66		MORI, Yoshiharu	14	TAKAGI, Yasumasa	42	
H			MUKAIYAMA, Atsushi	74	TAKEI, Nobuyuki	24	
HAMASAKA, Go	68		MURAHASHI, Tetsuro	82	TAKENOBU, Taishi	55	
HASEGAWA, Jun-ya	17		MURAKI, Norifumi	58	TANAKA, Shoji	54	
HATSUI, Takaki	39		MURATSUGU, Satoshi	44	TANIO, Michikazu	52	
HIGASHIBAYASHI, Shuhei	88		N			TASHIRO, Motomichi	12
HIRAMOTO, Masahiro	48		NAGAI, Atsushi	50	TOMURA, Masaaki	54	
I			NAGASAKA, Masanari	26	TSUBOUCHI, Masaaki	39	
IJIMA, Takahiro	52		NAGATA, Toshi	86	TSUKAMOTO, Hisao	66	
ISHIDA, Tateki	16		NAKAGAWA, Takeshi	42	U		
ISHIZAKI, Akihito	76		NAKAMURA, Takashi	60	UEMURA, Takashi	72	
ISHIZUKI, Hideki	34		NAKAMURA, Toshikazu	46	UEMURA, Yohei	42	
ITO, Atsushi	39		NARUSHIMA, Tetsuya	20	UOZUMI, Yasuhiro	68	
ITOH, G. Satoru	14		NISHIMURA, Katsuyuki	52	URUICHI, Mikio	80	
IWAYAMA, Hiroshi	32		NISHIYAMA, Yoshio	20	Y		
J			NOBUSADA, Katsuyuki	8	YAGI-UTSUMI, Maho	62	
JIANG, Donglin	50		NODA, Susumu	39	YAMAGUCHI, Takumi	62	
K			NOMURA, Yutaka	36	YAMAMOTO, Hiroshi	80	
KAJI, Toshihiko	48		O			YAMAMOTO, Koji	82
KANEMOTO, Katsuichi	55		OHGASHI, Takuji	28	YAMANE, Hiroyuki	26	
KATAYANAGI, Hideki	38		OHMORI, Kenji	24	YANAI, Takeshi	10	
KATOH, Masahiro	28		OHSHIMA, Yasuhiro	22	YASUIKE, Tomokazu	8	
KATO, Koichi	62		OKAMOTO, Hiromi	20	YOKOYAMA, Toshihiko	42	
			OKUMURA, Hisashi	14	YOSHIOKA, Shiro	58	
			OSAKO, Takao	68			



1. Research Office Building
2. Main Laboratory Building
3. South Laboratory Building
4. Research Center for Computational Science
5. Low-Temperature Facilities Building
6. Instrument Center
7. Laser Research Center for Molecular Science
8. Equipment Development Center
9. UVSOR Facility
10. Central Administration
11. Library
12. Faculty Club
13. Power Station
14. Okazaki Conference Center
15. Mishima Lodge
16. Yamate Bldg. 1A
17. Yamate Bldg. 1B
18. Yamate Bldg. 2
19. Yamate Bldg. 3
20. Yamate Bldg. 4
21. Yamate Bldg. 5
22. Myodaiji Lodge
23. NIBB Center of Interuniversity Bio-Backup Project

